

**«One of the seven angels who had the seven bowls came and spoke with me, saying, “Come here! I will show you the judgment of the great prostitute who sits on many waters.**

**The kings of the earth committed dissolute (unchaste) with her, and those who dwell on the earth were made drunk with the wine of her dissolute (unchaste).”»** (Apoc: 17/1-2.)

\*

**«I saw thrones on which those who had received authority to pass judgment were seated. I saw the souls of those who had been beheaded for the testimony of Jesus and for the word of God, and who had not expressed adoration to the beast or his image and who has not received the mark on their forehead and on their hand. They lived<sup>1</sup> and reigned with Christ for a thousand years.»** (Apoc: 20/4.)

\*

**Anyone who believes in him is not judged, but whoever does not believe has already been judged, because such a person has not believed in the Name of the only-begotten<sup>2</sup> Son of God.**

**This is the judgment: that the light has come into the world, and people have loved the darkness rather than the light, because their deeds were evil.**

**For everyone who practices evil hates the light and does not come to the light, for fear that his works would be exposed.**

**But whoever practices the truth comes to the light, so that his works may be revealed as done in God.”** (John: 3/18-21.)

## The fearful judgment

*Selection of texts of God’s Word<sup>3</sup> on the subject*

... Oh, My chicks, I ascended to My Father after My passion, **and now I have descended on earth, unseen by anyone, to prepare this vessel (through which the Lord speaks, r.n.) chosen by Me, but helpless, and through him to prepare a holy people which are to prepare My way to come for judgment.** My fearful chicks, do not doubt My words through this weak mouth, for I want to give you new birth from the Spirit. Do not be afraid. I will protect you and I will bring you up with milk for you are small. I will take you under My wings, as the hen takes her chicks to protect them against the hawk, for you will have many enemies.

Well My little chicks, My mission from the Father is to bring up a new people, **a new Israel in the Romanian people, for the people chosen by Me in the past had totally defiled.** For this I came into the world; I came to choose from the world some meek and obedient lambs, so that I may feed them with heavenly food.

Excerpt from the Word of God, from [14-06-1955](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

**... All human being will move here on earth and the judgment for all the world will be made here.** Do not look at that liar who says that there is no God and that the man is not made by Me. And when you see him chained tight, you will look at him and tremble with fear

---

<sup>1</sup> Most other translations read “they came to life.” (Compare Apocalypse 2/4; 13/14; also Peter 1/23)

<sup>2</sup> Or “one and only / unique / uniquely loved”

<sup>3</sup> God’s Word in Romania translated by I.A., r.n.

for fear that you may not be chained like him. And you will curse him and say, “**You cheated us, for you kept saying that you were God!**”

... My little children, it is because of this that God sends from His heaven the Holy Spirit in an earthen pot; **the same way you have an alphorn, the same way with this body too.** Who likes it, good for him! Who does not like it, runs away, for many false prophets have come out. Listen My children, for there are prophets who prophesy by leaf and sing by leaf. There are prophets who prophesy by violin, by guitar. There are prophets who prophesy by dancing. There are prophets who prophesy by kissing. Thousands and millions! There is no leaf and grass as many prophets are to deceive the human being. But God has only a single chord and a single tool. There are many but they have come to an end; and for the end only one is left. **And in that day there shall come four brothers from four parts and will have four instruments and they will play by them their song, not against you, and each will play his song; one for the resurrection of the dead; another to call to judgment from all corners of the earth; another for this, another for that.**

Excerpt from God's Word, from [27-03-1977](#).

\*\*\*

... The young people of nowadays fool their parent saying that they do not know how to live. How Lazarus will judge the rich man! For God will give the judgment to the poor to judge the deeds of the rich. The beggar will judge and condemn you on the judgment day.

Excerpt from God's Word, from [25-05-1978](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

... No one has received the crown for the deeds. The saints go and ask, “*How long is it Lord?*” “*Go to your places for we will not share the gifts until those in the great tribulation come.*” **This is what the Lord will say: you will be the one in the great tribulation, that heaven waits for in state.**

Excerpt from God's Word from [03-09-1980](#).

\*\*\*

... We protect Romania. The old Jerusalem is there where My most fierce passions were, and soon you will see the New Jerusalem if you prepare yourselves. The New Jerusalem is Romania. **The last judgment is in Romania.**

Excerpt from God's Word, [27-05-1986](#).

\*\*\*

... My children, when God made the man, He made him out of clay with great care, in the same way you would make a doll from clay, water and wisdom. Then He breathed, “Fuuu!” the breath of life and God put at his neck neither any little bottle nor a cigarette into his mouth, but rather He endowed him with wisdom, beauty and all kinds of gifts. But look, man uses his intelligence and wisdom not the same way God does, but against God. Man is not satisfied the way God made him and smokes himself with the cigarette and drinks until he curses and mocks God with vile words. Why do not turn, you smoker, the cigarette with its fire into your mouth? You do not stand the fire. **The same way you will not stand the condemnation judgment. The judgment is here; it will be in Romania.** That is why My dear Mother cries for Romania.

... Oh, My work is loved by God, but not such as to call you to work or go to work on the celebration days.

Excerpt from God's Word, from [15-02-1987](#).

\*\*\*

... I could not prepare you as fear gripped you. They put you a trap. And this is what God has done! Now you see, and see that God is with you. God did not want the enemy to catch the innocent, the one that God loves, and the ungodly were caught instead. (*The Red Beast, the apogee of the communist dictatorship of Ceausescu, r.n.*)

The drizzle and the waves of enmity have not cleared well yet, but I smash and clear. I let you go to have the right to the word. I told you that I took as a helper the prophet Elijah, who brought Israel to Me in the time of Ahab. I brought him here too for help. The priesthood was led by the executioner of humankind, but now he waits for his judgment and punishment.

**The judgment seat will be in Romania, which I am washing now.** You will see with your eyes the truth and justice.

... A little time here on earth, and then you will be in the holy heaven, that is on holy ground for it arrived and came out what you were asking and wanting. This prayer was uttered by My dear Mother and through your little mouths, it was fulfilled, that Romania would be taken and shaken the Satan's dirt off and of the darkness which overtook it.

I have seen the traps set for My lovers to be caught in them, but I, the Lord, have stopped everyone's step and given you word to stay obedient and intensify your prayer, and behold, I have turned the wheel back so that those who dug the pit may fall into it.

... Romania, Romania, My holy and beloved country! What overwhelmed you! What tricked you!

Be aware, for now there is a year threshold. Romania will become the New Jerusalem and you will see with your own eyes that God was and is with you.

Excerpt from God's Word, from [25-12-1989](#) (*Three days after the Revolution, r.n.*)

\*\*\*

Here by you it will be the kingdom of those from heaven, who believed and left for heaven with the hope of those promised through this spring of heavenly word. This is the mission which you work at, and **therefore it is called here the church of the wakeful and righteous ones.** Those who are now from heaven by you, those are wakeful here, for they watch and work from heaven, and behold their reward for their righteousness! And if they still needed to blot out something from their life, it is because of this that I have placed you to take and investigate each one and to wash well the garment of everyone, for I have told you to bring sacrifice of prayer and incense and to utter the word of absolution for each and every soul who was born, so that the creature may be loose in heaven by God. **This is the judgment written about in the Scriptures,** and because of this, this church, descended through the word, needed to take a body, so that Lord could make judgment of the sins and God's creature could be loose through the word. (See the selection topic: „[The true church](#)<sup>4</sup>”, r.n.)

---

<sup>4</sup> You can also see on: <https://app.box.com/s/3095ejhegchplidfae4y>  
<https://drive.google.com/file/d/0B0VN01LgWPpsUUNaeHVjdkE4SVE/view?usp=sharing>  
<http://www.bookrix.com/ebook-lord-jesus-the-word-of-god-about-the-true-church/>  
<https://mega.nz/#h!VtgILJR!vhg5QR1Qc82yxTW84Y2Q2EX6IrNeT3FA97Oqlhpe4A>  
<https://docs.zoho.com/file/otj66e1273141698b4b688b1111d7b424e2c5>

Excerpt from the Word of holy Virginia at the feast of St. Parascheva, from [27-10-1991](#).

\*\*\*

I have marked the work of not suffering upon you on that day, the work of godly nature in the flesh so that the judgment may have nothing to do with you, because My judgment had to come and it has come. **My book that I gave you is the judgment of the world** and that is why I have been giving you the word of new and clean testimony, so that you may not fall into judgment when it comes upon the world. That you may not come to judgment and that the book of the judgment of the sins of the world may find you near Me; the book, which was prophesied by the prophets, as it is written into the Scriptures: «***The Lord will rise and will make a written judgment among His righteous people***». Amen. And behold, I wrote down a written judgment to take revenge against nations and peoples, and to bind and put the kings of the earth into stocks and to put handcuffs over those that are glorified on earth and to make a written judgment among them, as the Scriptures write, and then to put My glory over My righteous people.

Well son of today, really why have I always been telling you to not want to die? For I wanted you holy, and I did not want you for passion, as John was, the clean one, who stayed stuck to My clean bosom. Make your tongue virgin, Israel, My son, so that no one may judge you by this book. Flee son from the distorted face of the sons of the world who say that are Christians. Who else knows what it means today to be Christian? No one knows anymore; no one knows to the last man. The priests and bishops lost all their wisdom; they played cards, dice and bowling for it; they went with it at the matches of the hell who came out from the earth and which are from the earth; they gave wisdom for fornication and drinking, smoking and women, and they still call themselves Christians. No one loves to suffer and they go to the altar unwashed of sins; and there is no hint of holiness anywhere, My people. **My church has been deceiving Me for a thousand of years and it says that it belongs to Me. Even for two thousand years it has been deceiving Me**, as even two thousand years ago I could not work through the apostles not passion in the Christians, and My poor disciples were looking at the man's distress and character and tolerated many and unpleasant things in the church, because the church not even then wanted to be with the heaven; rather it wanted to be in the flesh and so it pretended that it was a church.

Only now in the end I have come to make a way and a word in the true church of Jesus Christ in man, for if all that I spoke and worked were written down since then, the book on the earth could not contain them all, as it is written into this book. No servant could have had the faith in Jesus Christ, the One Who came from heaven, the Savior from the Father. **The true church of Jesus Christ is there where the brothers gather together to be one with My body, to be one for not passion and all to take Jesus Christ, for a holy and eternal preparation in the body**; not as it is in the churches today: the world and again the world which is coming to the communion once in a while, not prepared, with untried sins, with no forgiven sins, for the people do not confess their sins and do not cleanse themselves from them, and this does not mean to be a church with a priest who lives in heavier sins than the rest of the flock. It is his flock, for it is not Mine, and the flock is wondering away like sheep without a shepherd, for the shepherd of today plays crap, draws the wheel of fortune, he goes and strips in the sun, and the saints and angels are scared of the today's presbyteries, for they reached with the distortion worse than the harlots who were known on their houses. The priestess does her hair on a red iron; she makes her nails red and oils herself with ointments for sinning, as what else should her ointments, colors and distortion which the priestess sit in, be used for? The priestesses buy hair dyes, hats and fine linen; she buys them from your money Christian, that say that you go

to church. You go and give your money to the altar and the priest puts the money, (*The abomination of desolation of man's soul, r.n.*), into the Holy of Holies so that he might go afterwards to spend it on make-up and ornaments, and to take his priestess out at the fair to look like a priestess as well, and the scourge works no longer into the hands of someone as I worked to take the robbery out of My Father's house.

If you, priest of today, cannot keep your house in a holy order, who is to make you priest? Could you really not find the money to take and do your sinful tastes with it? Why do you take the money of the poor man to spend it on sin? Why do you bury the man for money? Is this why you became lazy? Woe to you and woe again! Behold the written judgment. Who do you think you deceive? Oh, do not strive to fill your fists with stones and throw them over My people that do My will in his body. When are you to throw them at you? Oh, you, the today's priest, if you were the same like the sons of My people, like the sons of My Jerusalem, you would also tell the world to give up sinning, to dress like a Christian and not like a pagan, you would guide the straying man to Me, in order for him to find the peace in the church, not in taverns, not in the worldly delights. Oh, how should you teach the man this when you do worse than the man who gives you so that you too may have for the spirit of the world from you?

The church should belong only and only to the Christians, as the tavern belongs only to the drunkards. But look what it is on the earth, and no one is counselor, for the Christians come into the church to pray to Me, and the pagans and drunkards also come into the church. It is written: «**I will not sit at the table with the lawless ones**», but who sees any longer what is written into the Scriptures? The Christians who say that are Christians go both to church and to taverns; they go both to communion and fornication. Oh, is this what Christianity means?

Oh, you priest who put yourself to be a priest today! Start repenting and do not call My Christians a sect, but rather call yourself a sect, you and your priestess that you put in the first pew that the people may honor her. Look at My Mother and see how she behaved in the church, and look at the holy Christians of Jesus Christ, and come back with judgment upon you and upon your house which you do not give as an example before the flock. Oh, what I am to do with you! For look, I made a written judgment in your time; I made and make until I will destroy the last enemy; and you, the one who sit placed over the multitude confounded by iniquities, close your mouth and shut up, for you have no word of vindication. Behold, I uncover you, and in vain you deceive God, for you do not deceive Him, rather you deceive yourself, as I have a new foundation and stay with it before you and show you what the Jesus Christ's foundation, testimony and church is to say among people. Oh, there is no more faith on earth now, at My coming! But I have a small remnant which did not bow its knees before Baal. And I go before My people more than I went by Moses and I will make a pillar of light and salt on earth out of My people, and I will no longer stay in your fishing rod, for it will be cut and thrown into the fire, and those that are written cannot be abolished. Amen.

My loved people, I make judgment sons, and make a written judgment in your midst, to judge the iniquity and to put it back to its place. People, the priests, who think that they are priests, can deceive the world, but they cannot deceive Me and you, sons. **I and you make a church strengthened on its first commandments**, and that is why I have made a new priesthood and a new anointment in your midst, for there is no one to anoint a minister for heaven. I have also taken sons from My people to a human theology in order to become priests and now they are also priests for the world, priests of the world and not of Jesus Christ, for those of Jesus

Christ crucified their lusts, desires and body to walk in the Holy Spirit of the cleanness of the spirit and body.

Loved people, write son upon the tablet and bind about your neck the word of testimony which stands today at the foundation of the living church. The crucifixion that I ask you today is not the passion, son, and do not sell this glory given to you by Me on money, riches or on a woman's body. I have always welcomed you with a new and warm exhortation and here is what I tell you: grow your heart, thought and love young, and do not depart from this glory until My visible glory, **for I will give you the incorruptibility of body and spirit**, for it is written in the Scriptures that the bodies have to reign together with the spirit. Read from the Scriptures the lesson of redemption of the bodies and flesh which groans after the redemption through you people, My tool from the end of My work. Come Christian to have dinner with Me, come! How are you to come? Come My people, not for passion, come with small and great, so that I may break Myself and sit at the table with you, for a new Passover. **My new Passover in man is the man who does no longer sin after he unites with My Body and My Blood for repentance and cleanness. This means a new and eternal Passover, dinner and eternal Emmaus, and God rested and seen in man and by man.**

My people keep after the sons of My garden to teach you always what love is, lest you fail when you say that you love. Teach yourself what love is, what not passion is. Teach yourself with Me in you; teach yourself forever with Me, for **I started the ending of the world**, and I started it with you. I have become one with you: body and spirit. I give you My body to be like Me and one with Me, and to rest in you. Son, give Me your body too, for I have also given to you Mine. **Give it to Me to make it imperishable, as I worked with Enoch, Elijah and John.** (*See the selection topic „[The mystery of humankind salvation - the mystery of incorruptibility](#)<sup>5</sup>”, r.n.*) Give Me your body to celebrate in you, My people, with My son. Since Adam tricked me by disobedience I have not rested in man, but the time of God's word has come and today is that time, as it is written: «**Today if you hear My voice, do not harden your hearts**», and again it is written: «**Blessed are those who hear My voice and fulfill it**».

I wrote four years of celebration, four years of new age. I do not need counting but we have to count for the man's time, who is man and is not God's, for **My book of judgment is a book of judgment and the spoken word is judge over those that are done against it.**

Blessing to you and may it be that you become a virgin and an infant again in your spirit and in your body, Jerusalem, people that are called Israel! I will go with you on the way of fulfillments and all these will come true as they are written.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of four years from the laying down of the foundation stone of the Holy of Holies of the New Jerusalem, from [22-07-1995](#).

\*\*\*

My loved people, you should have a holy feeling and a holy propriety, brother to brother. Israel, you should not get used to lamenting, for you are called a blessed people. If someone among you is not happy, that one does not like happiness; he does not like happiness. If someone among you is ill, that one does not like the gift of healing. If someone among you does not like rebuking, that one does not like to be a son, and he likes to be free in his own wills instead.

---

<sup>5</sup> You can also see on:

<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VN01LgWPpsZDF6VlJGelQ3WWs&authuser=0>

<https://app.box.com/s/2bvi4bp6mf0ycnqd0m56pssvz7tnrvb3>

[https://mega.nz/#!0A0GSDzR!qN\\_vKoA04DHblZgXAwefFR7-hkITIY08nNTPFK6Vtgs](https://mega.nz/#!0A0GSDzR!qN_vKoA04DHblZgXAwefFR7-hkITIY08nNTPFK6Vtgs)

The one who does not look for rebuke, that one is not a son. If someone among you, Israel, is greedy or rich, that one does not like the kingdom of the heavens. Behold, sons, how hard it is with you when I ask you to come out of your burdens and out of your pressure! It is hard, well children, for I look at some of you that they do not know what to do with their wealth. Satan is affected when he sees that his kingdom has been broken down, and also his nail, where he has used to keep all his tastes in the little house of the Christian of Israel. He is troubled but he is also ashamed, without power and comes out being crushed from all the corners within the bounds of My Christians who love Me. But he does not come out from some, for they are greedy and sleep during their work. **There is where the judgment is to be. There is where it will be cleaned with the cleansing tools.**

There was set a table in Israel in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, for Israel is blessed. Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God to the Christian people, from [05-11-1995](#)

\*\*\*

**Israel, Israel, let your life be in Me, and My life in you, dear son, for with this work of your life in the Lord I wrote the judgment of the world.** I have brought you up and perfected you in the Holy Spirit and I put you in front of the people that man could see what God wanted to speak within man and so that man could be judged for the deeds of his life. Amen.

Excerpt from God's Word at the feast of St. Andrei, the apostle, from [13-12-1995](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

I am who I am. Amen. I am always today. Amen. I am coming by Word on earth. My word is coming with clouds. Here He comes with the clouds and He turns into a river of life in which all who believe in Him may be baptized, into My Word. I am the Word. If someone is thirsty let him come to Me and drink, let him come to drink the water of life, and the rivers of waters will run from his belly, for he will receive Holy Spirit. (*See the selection topic: „[He comes in the same way as He ascended: He comes with the clouds](#)<sup>6</sup>”, r.n.*) Amen. He who believes let him come to drink, for I did not come to judge the world but to breathe over it the Holy Spirit instead and to give it new birth and to make it anew. The Scriptures of the new birth of the world come to fulfill, and I come to fulfill. Amen. **I did not come to judge the world, but to make it new, but he who did not believe in Me, the Word coming with the clouds, that one was already judged. The one who does not believe is judged by unbelief,** for My Word, which comes from Me with the clouds, is the Word of truth which is born of Me.

I am the Word of the Father, the Word of Truth, which the world does not know, but you know it, the sons of Israel taken from Romanians. I come to you as the Word and I go from

---

<sup>6</sup> You can also see on: <https://archive.org/details/TheWordOfGodAboutTheComingWithTheClouds>  
[https://drive.google.com/open?id=1Or\\_Kw18ZEXEA3F77E4BA-\\_5f5E0ZvxNq](https://drive.google.com/open?id=1Or_Kw18ZEXEA3F77E4BA-_5f5E0ZvxNq)  
<https://app.box.com/s/9la7sghs1k8wrohwx7edzx17dyckgdm>  
<https://www.scribd.com/doc/121018946>  
<https://joom.ag/goAI>  
[http://www.mediafire.com/file/68utr2z2s4ttuka/The\\_Word\\_of\\_God\\_about\\_the\\_coming\\_with\\_the\\_clouds.pdf](http://www.mediafire.com/file/68utr2z2s4ttuka/The_Word_of_God_about_the_coming_with_the_clouds.pdf)  
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/km4n7quv54pq1p7>  
<https://www.4shared.com/office/brperLzNiq>  
<http://www.authorstream.com/Presentation/billydeana-4634152-word-god-coming-clouds/>  
[https://mega.nz/#!5N8FVJ5Z!JJiD5ui\\_quEJbwUD3-r504YDafNB4lks1n2ay3GJsw](https://mega.nz/#!5N8FVJ5Z!JJiD5ui_quEJbwUD3-r504YDafNB4lks1n2ay3GJsw)  
<https://jumpshare.com/v/YIM1ynCaWnGyGU4vyPd7>

place to place to proclaim that I come, as Gabriel well preached My coming from the Father, born of the Virgin, My Mother.

... I have come to forgive you, man. To make you loose from sin have I come, for the sin is born of your disobedience of Me. Sin was born from the man made by Me, the one with the spirit of life from Me. The sin calls man father and mother, but I have come as Word from the Father, for it was written in the Scriptures, and to make Myself a spring over the earth to give birth to the man from heaven, from My word to give birth to the one who believes in Me, **and the one that does not believe is already judged. Amen.**

Excerpt from God's Word at the feast of the Lord's Baptism (Epiphany), from [19-01-1997](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

Oh, My people, I declare joy to you. The twelve apostles sat down for Israel on the twelve seats that I, the Lord, gave them by My promise of that time. **They heard from Me, the word delivered over the nation of Israel, their people according to the flesh, the people that now I call to come and receive My word; the word of the One, Who was crucified by the people of Israel,** for the nations of the earth received the word of salvation and come to the faith of salvation by My word, which comes before Me as a sign of repentance for the people, and for My coming; however, Israel, according to the flesh, has My twelve apostles as its interceders, who are Jews according to the flesh, as I also am Jew according to the flesh, for the salvation comes from the Jews, as it is written into the Scriptures. My apostles sat down to judge the cause of the twelve tribes of Israel, **and this judgment is being done through Me, the Word of God over the Romanian people, so that the nations of the earth may hear, and that My people Israel may also hear and get up, as Christ, the Anointed of the Father, the Messenger sent from heaven on to the earth two thousand years ago in the flesh in Israel;** however, today He is sent as word into the Romanian people; the Christ, the One, **Who is prophesied by the prophets to be the Messiah from heaven; the Christ, Who comes again the second time from the Father, to save the world with His salvation. Amen, amen, amen.**

Excerpt from God's Word at the feast of the saint hierarch Spyridon (*Saint Spyridon, Bishop of Trimythous, r.n.*), from [25-12-1997](#) (12.12.1996, Old style / after the Julian calendar<sup>7</sup>) (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

The Holy Spirit is speaking from heaven on earth.

---

<sup>7</sup> [Old Style \(O.S.\) and New Style \(N.S.\)](#) ([http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Old\\_Style\\_and\\_New\\_Style\\_dates](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Old_Style_and_New_Style_dates)) are sometimes used with dates to indicate either whether the start of the Julian year has been adjusted to start on 1 January (N.S.) even though documents written at the time use a different start of year (O.S.), or whether a date conforms to the Julian calendar (O.S.), formerly in use in many countries, rather than the Gregorian (N.S.)

The Church Calendar (in Romania) up to 1924 was the same as that of Nicaea, based on severe apostolic canons, but in 1924, the Scripture of the prophet Daniel was fulfilled: «**the people made bold to even change the times**», when the primate metropolitan - of that time, Miron Cristea, (*Primate metropolitan* = (in the past) a title given to the first metropolitan of a country; today it would be equal to that of a patriarch) introduced the Gregorian Calendar (Catholic) as result of a „pan-Orthodox” congress that took place in 1923, in Constantinople. At that congress, the patriarch of that time, Meletie, proposed the acceptance of the „revised” [Julian Calendar](#), ([http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Revised\\_Julian\\_calendar](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Revised_Julian_calendar)) which was in accord with the Catholic one for a period up to the year 2800 and „it was allowing that all the feasts to be celebrated at the same time with those of other confessions”. «... **and he shall wear out the saints of the Most High and he shall think to change the times and the law...**» (Daniel 7/25), r.n.

Amen, amen I speak to you, people who do not keep My words: I renew My Scripture upon you, which spoke about **My time of today, when the dead will hear God's voice and will come to life, some to eternal life and others to eternal judgment, and as life is eternal the same is judgment.** The Holy Spirit is the Lord, Who gives life to the people. He is the spring from which holiness springs up in people, in the man's spirit, soul and body. Here it is the question that I come to you with: Did you receive the Holy Spirit? Have you heard about Him in order to receive Him and to open for Him and that He may become a spring of holiness in you? Answer Me!

When I built the man, I created him to be holy, but the man's will was otherwise. When the man does not receive My will and My love in him, he puts on his will and remains without the Lord and thus he violates the things of the Lord in man, and he sets his will in him and is his own master. Behold, the time has come to call out the man and to bring the man into account. I hold the fan into My hand and I cleanse My threshing floor gathering My wheat into the barn and the chaff into the fire. **It is written into the Scriptures that after two thousand years since My first coming, I will come again from heaven on earth to give each one according to his deed.**

The Holy Spirit speaks from heaven on earth in the middle of the Romanian people, for **I, the Lord, chose Jerusalem again.** At the beginning I chose one Jerusalem and that one cast Me out of it. Now I have chosen another Jerusalem, but the Holy Spirit cannot be caught for it is written into My Scriptures of that time: «*A little while and the world will not see Me. However, you will see Me because I am alive and you will be alive and will understand that I am in the Father and you in Me, and I in you.*» (John: 16/16, 17)

I have always been into the midst of those that are chosen by God to do My works with them on earth, for I have fulfilled the Scriptures with the people, because they are given from heaven for them, to be fulfilled for the people. At My first coming, I came as a Savior, but those who did not receive Me were already judged, for it was obvious that they did not love God, because they did not keep His commandments. **At My second coming, I will come as a Judge for those who are alive and for the dead, but those who do not receive Me now either are judged by this, for they are seen that they do not love God.**

Excerpt from the Word of god at the feast of the Descending of the Holy Spirit, from [07-06-1998.](#)

\*\*\*

I come into My garden made out of you, the country of pain, but also the country of comfort from the Lord. **I come and proclaim Myself on and on with My day of victory through you over all the earth.** I come for you cried a lot and you are still crying a lot. The antichrist was cunning; he has caught up with the news about My plans with you, land of Romanians, and antichrist has never had peace and worked out from son to son to have you, because **you are full of My ornaments, placed over you since My birth and your birth. The Father brought us both to into the world once. He made you a new people, and He made Me your Beginner and Savior all the time.** Oh, you are full of hypocrite sons who are selling you to My enemies for nothing, for they will remain with nothing; not even with you for I will take them out of you. I get up in the word and proclaim Myself as the Judge over the false prophet who put his head into you so that you might belong to him and to make use, he says, of your blessing and ornaments that you have from Me upon you, country full of gifts. A little while and I will utter the antichrist judgment in you, and then I will fulfill. Amen, amen, amen.

I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, come down into My garden and make Myself a feasting of work for My mother, the one forever a Virgin, who was a door to Me from heaven to earth in order to accomplish the work of My Father, Sabaoth.

Oh, mother, mother with pain like Me, your heavenly Son! No one on earth bore a son from heaven, none but you, for I came down from heaven in you. I was the word of the archangel who came down from heaven and spoke to you about Me, and the word became flesh in you so that I may be born a man from the Virgin, and the word became man. Who else became man as I did from the heavenly word and from a virginal body? I could do nothing by Myself; however, all that I hear from My Father that is what I am doing. I become a clean body out of a clean body. All that I make, I make them from My Father, and I make them by the word and then I bring them into view. This way I have been working forever and ever, until today. And today, what work I make out to bring it into view? **Today I am preparing Myself upon the garden to proclaim Myself as the Judge over the false prophet who put his heads into My country full of gifts of the holy faith, which are in it from Me and from the fathers.** This is written in the Scriptures of My coming: «*An angel standing in the sun cried out a powerful word to all the birds which fly high into the sky: "Come and get together to Most High God's supper! Come and eat the bodies of the kings, the bodies of the chiefs, the bodies of the braves, the bodies of the horses and riders, the bodies of those that are free and of the slaves, the bodies of the small and great, for the beast and all the kings of the earth with their hosts got together to make war against the One sitting on the throne, on a white horse, with a host. But the beast was slain and with it the false prophet which was making miracles before the beast with which it deceived those who wore the mark of the beast worshipping its image. These both were thrown alive into the like of fire where brimstone is burning, and the others, were killed by the sword which was getting out from the mouth of Him sitting on a white horse. And all the birds were filled with their bodies."*» Amen.

Sons from the garden prepare My way on earth; prepare the day of the marking with My holiness for the little house over the hill, a day on which I will be proclaimed on earth by the glory of My word, for I have sent a book to the false prophet who sits hidden under the robe of My church. I have delivered upon you this work and I will do it, for I am not a lying God. No one wants to help Me on earth and I have no one to stretch out My hand by over the church from the world so that someone may cling to the skirts of My garment, someone who still might have a clean heart and an intact mind. I am working with you, for no one wants to help Me; however I, the Lord, did My duty and cried out and prayed far and wide to be opened so that it may also be found for Me a voice which cries out to people for they to repent. **But now it is finished! All are finished!** We are working hard as there is no one to come and join to our heaviness as everything is finished. Man is finished and God in man as well, and I have no one on My side and with My pain.

Let us get up sons and let you receive My deliverance, My book upon the false prophet, the antichrist, who comes ahead of Me to thwart, he says, My coming of today. I will help you. We will follow the line and show the work of the antichrist, the beast with its hidden heads; however, **I will overcome him with the breath of My mouth and it will no longer be.** Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Lord's Mother Entrance the Church, from [04-12-1998](#).

\*\*\*

Peace to you! Peace to you! Peace to you! I am the One Who is. Peace to you! Peace to those who serve My commandments, and to those who violate them I declare war! Amen, amen, amen.

I come down from heaven on the earth and I lay Myself down as word over the garden of My word. I come like the rain over the crops, to do the work of My Father over the earth. I am the Sower and I am the One Who waters to make everything grow, but the ground is hard-trodden. The ground is the way of lawlessness, and I do not find any place to fallow, so that I may do My work that I have from the Father. I do not find anywhere any good soil, for the ground is hard-trodden and there is a dry crust on it, because everything has come to an end! I have come back from heaven to prepare the way of My coming with the saints, but the earth is a way of lawlessness, and what shall I really do? Behold what I will do: I will come back to the first beginning and I start from where I left off. Amen.

**I glorify Myself through the word over My fenced garden in the middle of Romania, the place of the beginning of the earth, from where I took the dust with My hand and I created the man, so that I may put the man back over to the earth then, but not also over the heaven.** I come back and I work as in the beginning. (*See the selection topic: „Romania – The New Jerusalem – The New Canaan<sup>8</sup>”, r.n.*) As I worked in the beginning? I worked out the word and I made all those that are, and now I also work out the word, to break down those that are, for the man and the earth from under him are the way of the lawlessness, a hard-trodden and uncleared land.

I am that Word, the One after seven years from the sealing by My holiness law of the garden of the Holy of Holies, the place I enter as a Bishop of My Father after two thousand years since My first coming among the people. **Seven years ago, on the twelfth day of the twelve month, I sat down with My holiness as on the Mount Sinai, I set Myself to be and to stay with a hearing and working word on earth from the middle of the garden, made out of My word to be My holy mount in the middle of Romania, the country for My coming after two thousand years**, for the earth is all over only a way of transgression and there is no longer any place for Me and for the one who believes in Me and in My coming after two thousand years. Seven years ago this day, I made a great joy for My Father and for those in My circle, as I made holy a place for Myself so that the heaven may have a way for its coming on earth and to redeem the bedding lost through the fallen man in the garden of Eden, from the earth of the heaven.

There is nothing to save on earth, but what is impossible with man is possible to Me; and I enclosed, sanctified and sealed My garden by My name, the garden which was the place of My rest from the beginning and behold, from the end as well. **I made man after My image**

---

<sup>8</sup> You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/W4IIKcFYrQMYkzZwE9bN>  
<https://archive.org/details/the-word-of-god-about-romania-the-new-jerusalem-the-new-canaan>  
<http://www.authorstream.com/Presentation/billydeana-4391963-word-god-romania-new-jerusalem-canaan/>  
<https://app.box.com/s/dh220ol8y5b8y8i9qsu0fe3cqj5dv7cx>  
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VN01LgWPpsb3RKZngyVVlJSWs&authuser=0>  
<https://docs.zoho.com/file/zjav8e6a0a51a12449e49a03afe2628aa55e>  
[https://mega.nz/#!8AcnVSYA!FanFO3k1dUA8k24WYeK0n-x\\_ruiUTroTGOA6I8cRqLQ](https://mega.nz/#!8AcnVSYA!FanFO3k1dUA8k24WYeK0n-x_ruiUTroTGOA6I8cRqLQ)  
[http://www.mediafire.com/view/ea7ve523mo1didb/The\\_Word\\_of\\_God\\_about\\_Romania\\_-\\_The\\_New\\_Jerusalem\\_-\\_The\\_New\\_Canaan.pdf](http://www.mediafire.com/view/ea7ve523mo1didb/The_Word_of_God_about_Romania_-_The_New_Jerusalem_-_The_New_Canaan.pdf)  
[http://www.bookrix.com/\\_ebook-lord-jesus-the-second-coming-of-jesus-christ-romania-the-new-jerusalem-the-new-canaan/](http://www.bookrix.com/_ebook-lord-jesus-the-second-coming-of-jesus-christ-romania-the-new-jerusalem-the-new-canaan/)

**and after My likeness out of the clay of this garden and I rested in him; however the Father was in Me while I was working the man.** I looked from end to beginning and I came across by My eye to this place of the beginning of the earth and of the man on it, and I worked a word upon this land and then I named it the garden of My word; and it is so. And if it is so, **here I am the word upon the land from the middle of the earth, from the top of the earth, the high mountain which God, the Word sits on.**

I deliver this word and proclaim Myself victorious over My adversary, the man; the man who set himself against Me from the beginning and until My coming of today. I am the Christ of the Father, and **the man who stands against Me is called the antichrist.** He is not called man anymore; rather he is called the false prophet who stands against God from the beginning and until My coming with the judgment for the thief. (*See the selection topic: „[The antichrist and the apocalyptic beast<sup>9</sup>](#)”, r.n.)*

I work hard as all are finished and I find nowhere else on earth tools of work for My heavenly work, for there are on earth only human things. But behold My book for the false prophet, the antichrist, who has been coming ahead of Me since seven thousand years to thwart My work from the Father on earth and on the man that came out of the earth! **The antichrist is the beast with seven heads and he is a devil, not a servant of God.**

**But what is the beast with seven heads? It is the power of the earth through the people who overthrew the dwelling of God in man.** It has ten horns and ten diadems, and it has the name of blasphemy on its heads, and the devil gave to it the dominion over the earth and it cries everywhere: «*Who is like the beast and who can fight against it?*» And here, its mouth blasphemers against God and upon His tabernacle and upon those in heaven. And it was given power to wage war with the saints and to overcome them, and it has dominion over all tribes, peoples and nations, and all the inhabitants of the earth who are not written from the foundation of the world with their names into the Lamb's Book of Life, worship the beast.

**But what is the false prophet? He is the man who comes out of the earth and who fights against God from beside God,** for it is written: «*I saw another beast coming out of the earth; he had two horns like a Lamb and spoke like a dragon; and he exercises all the authority of the first beast in his presence. He makes the earth and all those who dwell in it to worship the first beast, whose fatal wound was healed, and he deceives everyone by the miracles that were given to him to perform before the beast.*»

Here is the false prophet revealed by the Scriptures, for Daniel the prophet said this: «*The frightening, awesome and exceedingly powerful beast with great iron teeth and bronze claws, was eating, tearing and trampling behind her. It differed from all other beasts, for it had ten horns. And another little horn came up among them and this horn had a human eye*»

---

<sup>9</sup> You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/kl33rFIijFm5dw6ychU9>  
<https://joom.ag/lNWC>  
<https://www.scribd.com/document/238108863>  
<https://docs.zoho.com/file/1d772b93b7b8892424396854c92571fc326af>  
<https://drive.google.com/file/d/0B0VN01LgWPpsVUQzUS1tUHctZmM/edit>  
<https://archive.org/details/thewordofgodaboutantichristandtheapocalypticbeast>  
<http://www.authorstream.com/Presentation/billydeana-4235018-word-god-antichrist-apocalyptic-beast/>  
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/t8v6747jld0u9u7>  
<https://app.box.com/s/jaqpi2v4s5xxwf7kxh38>  
<http://www.mediafire.com/file/k4qa0atarei3cb0>

*and a mouth which was speaking great things. But the beast was slain and its body was destroyed by fire as with the clouds of the sky someone like the Son of man was coming near and to Him it was given the authority; the eternal dominion, and all the peoples, nations and languages were serving Him; and His kingdom is without ending and His saints will be Heirs together with Him».*

Daniel the prophet wrote: «*The false prophet will speak words of blasphemy against God and will persecute the saints and think to change the feasts and the law for a time and times and a half a time, but the people of the saints will take over his dominion, for he will be judged to destruction and falling down forever*». Amen. (See the selection topic: „[The false prophet and the ecumenism](#)<sup>10</sup>”, r.n.)

Behold the thread hidden from the human look; behold the false prophet of seven thousand years who has stood close to God in order to overthrow His dwelling in man. Behold My book lowered from heaven for the false prophet, the antichrist, who has been coming before Me since seven thousand years to thwart My dwelling in man and to make him not fulfill My holy commandments which give those who work them eternal life. Behold the false prophet, the one with a Christian face, the one who stands under My garment, for it is written: «***He has two horns like the Lamb's but speaks like a dragon and he is holding all the power of the first beast***». I uncover him and proclaim his nakedness, and I proclaim it to all the rulers of the souls and bodies, to all the margins, for towards the end he put his heads in My country full of all My gifts, the gifts of My second coming on earth, in the work of the new Jerusalem over creation. Amen.

I will stand for three days in a row as a word over My garden which I proclaim Myself with My voice on earth from. Three days in a row I will be writing in the book for the judgment of the false prophet for as long as seven thousand years, for he has been working under the same vine with God: Cain upon Abel, Esau against Jacob, Joseph's brothers against Joseph, Saul upon David, Caiaphas upon Christ, and the servants of the church against the Christians, My holy people within his life, for the man of the church gave himself over to the false prophet, who set himself to perform miracles in heaven as on earth, he says, to deceive the church of Christ and to pull it aside from its foundation and to take a name of Christ in the church. But he is a false Christ; he is a devil; he has been the antichrist from son to son until today for seven thousand years.

Oh, you false prophet who overthrow the God's dwelling in man! I am who I am. I am the Christ of the Father. Amen. Come out to meet My word, for I write the book for your judgment. I am with a holy feast on earth, a day of seven years from the day of the sealing of the garden of New Jerusalem, a word after seven years since the destruction of your power, the

---

<sup>10</sup> You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/7ok62WqkEVGSlr03tVLt>  
<https://joom.ag/cfSI>  
[http://www.bookrix.com/\\_ebook-lord-jesus-the-second-coming-of-jesus-christ-the-false-prophet-and-the-ecumenism/](http://www.bookrix.com/_ebook-lord-jesus-the-second-coming-of-jesus-christ-the-false-prophet-and-the-ecumenism/)  
<https://www.scribd.com/document/519437155/The-Word-of-God-about-the-false-prophet-and-the-ecumenism>  
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VN01LgWPpsU0pHQ1FyQk1MMG8>  
<https://archive.org/details/TheWordOfGodAboutTheFalseProphetAndTheEcumenism>  
[https://www.4shared.com/office/ar3axZ5giq/The\\_Word\\_of\\_God\\_about\\_the\\_fals.html](https://www.4shared.com/office/ar3axZ5giq/The_Word_of_God_about_the_fals.html)  
<https://app.box.com/s/tk19lqlsuog1rj8dfcz0t4w7s2jawybb>  
<http://www.mediafire.com/file/ibbgu4wq3eiqa9x>  
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/djevnvykj92lxa5>  
<https://mega.nz/##!ZFtTHSDC!iUNC1jPb5k0q2WnV4Zp5ESp9AuqZs8ribNkkZPEeMaM>

hidden one from those on earth. I come against you for it is written: «**Someone is coming with the clouds of the sky like the Son of man and will judge the false prophet to destroy him forever**». Amen.

I left seven years of grace on earth but you work with money and with vainglory and make the earth and its inhabitants to believe that you are the man of God, but you are a devil, you are a serpent in the way who bites the horse's heels causing him to fall, for you are coming from the beginning and working from sons to sons, as it is written that you would be a serpent, for when Jacob blessed his sons he said this: «**Dan will be a serpent in the way to bite**». I come against you and tell you: you have taken a shepherd appearance but you are a devil who deceives and persecutes the people of the saints from beginning to end, for your line as Mine, is from beginning to end, and My church, the man created by Me, has been falling down from man to man until today, by your hand, by your work against Me and against My saints in whom I have been dwelling and working from son to son according to the ongoing course of the saints.

I want to tell you that you are but flesh and come out of the earth and I want to remind you My word: «**The flesh lusts against the Spirit and the Spirit against the flesh**»; you against Me and I against you; I, by My saints from heaven and those born by the Spirit on My preaching, and you are only flesh and come out from the earth and you are a devil, not a shepherd. And those that are not written into the Book of My life, from the foundation of the world, you overcome them with pleasures and vainglory to worship you, but I am coming with the clouds against you and pronounce your judgment. Three days in a row I will let the word upon you, and on the third day I will be closing the book for your judgment. I come and tell you that you cannot do anything for heaven, as you are like the valley of Jehoshaphat where I will gather together all like you to destroy them by fire burning with brimstone, as My judgment is written for the false prophet. Amen. And you from the dead set My word for three days in a row so that I may make out the book against antichrist, and after three days I will be closing it, for this way I started on this day saying: “Peace to those who serve My commandments, and to those who tread on them I declare war!” Amen, amen, amen.

I want to tell you that you are flesh and you come out of the ground, and I want to remind you My word: «**The flesh lusts against the spirit and the spirit lusts against the flesh**»; that is, you against Me and I against you; I, through My saints from heaven and born of the Spirit at My preaching, and you are flesh and come out of the ground, and you are a devil, not a shepherd. And over those that are not written into My Book of Life from the beginning of the world, you prevail with pleasures and empty glory, so that they may worship you, but I come on the clouds and I come against you and I will declare your judgment. I come and I let you know that you can do nothing for heaven, for you are like the Valley of Jehoshaphat, where I will gather together those that are like you, to destroy them by the fire, where brimstone burns, as it is written the judgment for the false prophet. Amen.

And you, those from the gates, set out My word for three days in a row, so that I may make out the book against antichrist, and after three days I will finish it, for this is how I began on this day, saying: „Peace to those who serve My commandments, and to those who violate them I declare war!” Amen, amen, amen.

The Word of God at seven years after the consecration<sup>11</sup> of the Holy of Holies of the New Jerusalem, from [12-12-1998](#).

---

<sup>11</sup> To perform, by the appointed ceremony, the service of inauguration of a church; to consecrate it, tr. note.

\*\*\*

My voice cries out again at the gates to open and to come with the word into the garden. Amen.

I again let down My word for the judgment of the false prophet who thwarts My plans, who steals the word from one another and tells it to the people without My sending, without My commandment. I make Myself a judgment book and write into it for three days in a row, and I will be closing it tomorrow so that I may overcome by storm, wrath and harshness the lying heads of the false prophet. Amen.

You from the garden, you who are set by Me on the way of My word coming down from heaven to earth! Open the book of the false prophet, My book for him so that I may write in it. Amen. **It is written that I come with the saints and this is how I come.** I come in the land of My word. Andrew, My apostle from two thousand years ago, will be coming with Me in the garden, for it is a celebrating day over My church, a holy day for St. Andrew, the one who came first after Me to be My apostle and to give Me to the people the way I am and in the same way as I want to be with the man, and not as the false prophet wants it.

Oh, you false prophet, I am in front of you with My book against you. I open it and write into it for three days in a row and then I will seal it by the seal of My word and bring it to its place, and you are its place. Bend down to hear for I make you bend down to hear and to take My word from Me to you.

You destroyed My dwelling in man and filled him with carelessness for the man was seeing you standing into My name and he was doing like you not like Me, because he wanted to see God in order to believe. The man cannot believe without seeing; he believes only what he sees. Behold, the man sees you standing into My name before him and he believes what he sees that you are doing. But what are you doing? You lose and scatter the sheep from on My way; you do not bring them together; you do not graze them; you do not nurse them but rather you are standing into My name in front of them. It is written in the Scriptures: «*Woe to the parents who lose and scatter the sheep of My flock by not taking care of them and by letting them to be scattered! These turn fornication into lie helping the evildoers; so that no one may turn back from disbelief. I will feed them on bitters and will give them water mixed with gall, for their unbelief has spread all over the earth. Did they take part in My council? Only then let them get up and speak My word to make the people turn back from their evil ways. Can man really hide in a place where I may not find him? But they steal My word from one another and say: "God said this!" Is there any connection between chaff and clean wheat grain? Behold, I am against the deceivers and flatterers, for I did not sent them.*

Oh, what are you looking for in My service? For My servants stand in the fire and do not burn, because it is written: «**God is a consuming fire**». What are you doing where you are not called by Me, and what are you looking for where you are not sent. You, who ask for the Holy Spirit from those that even they do not have Him, from they who do not know what the Holy Spirit in man is, what are you really looking for? Here, you are asking for punishment given to the false prophet; you are looking for water mixed with gall, as you are not looking for something else. You wanted to be an intelligent man and wanted to be literate to be a scholar and many people to gather together around your wisdom, but here, the Scriptures stands against you and says: «**He is conceited and said: “I am God and sit on the throne of God in the middle of the seas”. That is why he was thrown down on earth because of his sins, for he defiled his holiness with his cunning. Fire will break out of him and consume him, and his ash will be blown by the wind before all passers-by. And those who did not know him will be astonished by his downfall**». This is what is written about the one who earns wisdom to deal in it and to buy an empty glory, as the holy man is not a scholar; rather he is full of God and of his gifts, the man full holy wisdom not of scholarly wisdom. I have nothing to do with your wisdom and you are a branch without any price. I have a word written in heaven in your time; however, you were conceited because of your wisdom and did not take from Me through the ones humbled in their hearts. I have always spread out the word to you and told you that I have nothing to do with man's school, with earthly knowledge, for he who does not learn knowledge from heaven is not a heavenly man; rather he is a man that came out of the earth and is a false teacher, not a true one; he is a false prophet who perishes by his own wisdom. The first of My church were not scholars; rather they were poor in spirit and I could pour out into them from Me and I gave them the garment of wisdom. But you are a scholar and I cannot give to you from Me too, for the man with much learning from man is a conceited man; he is a prophet who steals the word from one another as it is written in the Scripture about the false prophet who is learning from those like him.

Oh, you did not want to come to your senses. I have let for you seven years of grace to bend down and dress in repentance and then to be heavenly so that I may forgive you, and today I make you bend down. Bend down to hear from Me for I make you bend down! Amen, amen, amen.

You destroyed My dwelling in man, and the man has Me as much you have Me, and the man is full of conceit as he sees you that you stand into My name before him and believes what he sees you doing; and the man does not see God, as you do not see him as well, and you are over-confident and I am far away from you, as you are a sinful and heretic man and have wondered away from holiness and justice and sit with the pagans at the table and trample under your foot My name which is put over you, by you not by Me, for I am with the saints. You sit in the counsel with unbelievers; you sit in the way of the sinful and sit at the table with the blasphemers of the saints, and My law is no longer you will and you have no fruit for heaven. Who else could turn the sinful man away from his transgressions? It is written: «**The one who turns the sinful from his evil ways that one saves his soul too**». But you destroyed My dwelling in man and filled him with carelessness, because the man sees you and he does as you do, not as I do.

I came with witnesses from heaven to make out the book of the false prophet judgment. Two thousand years ago My apostles and all who were following Me were called a sect, the sect of the Nazarene. What do you say about this, you man who prophesy about My Christians that they are a sect? Caiaphas was teaching the Jews to call them My sect those who were saints. You do the same, and it is good that you say this, but you do evil that you do not teach people what this word “sect” is; you do evil that you do not teach people what the word “church”

means, because you know what it is, but you teach otherwise the ones that worship you and not Me; and I would rather live with people.

Where shall the man go to the church anymore? Where is the church anymore? Where are My priests? Oh, there is nothing more! All are finished. Oh, what have you done with the word “church” and from the thing of the church? You turned it into your trade not Mine and gave your name of false prophet to the one who has nothing in common with My church and with its thing, for the false prophet the Scriptures is writing about, is not the one outside of My thing; rather he is the one who is working in My name, in My church, in My cowshed, but he is working for himself and not for Myself, for his glory not for Mine, as you are working, for it is written: «***He who speaks for himself that one is seeking his own glory, but he who is looking for the glory of God, in him there is no unrighteousness and lie; rather God is in him with His truth.***». Those named by you false prophets that you may hide better under My name, will be judged less, less, for they do not know what the word “church” means, and I, the Lord, am in the church. It is written: «***If they knew not, they would have no sin.***». But you know and believe that you can hide yourself in a secret place, where I may not see you. Oh, My eye and My word split the man apart and render him outside, and this is what I am doing with you, for all are finished! Your lie is over for you are that lie and are no longer My servant as you call and show yourself and you are rapacious of souls who worship yourself not Myself. You did not become a shepherd for Me; rather you became a shepherd for yourself in order to dress and feed on the wool and milk of My weak sheep, for you call a sect all the fatten and healthy ones in order to escape, you say, from My pursuit of righteousness through the saints who are doing My will and not yours; however, you lie to yourself for it is written: «***Those who are not written from the foundation of the world into the Lamb's Book of Life, they are the ones who worship the false prophet, the one with hidden heads, so that he may not come to light, as the light shows all hidden ones.***».

**Seven years ago I raised My heavenly flag on which was written My name and the name of God's fortress, of New Jerusalem which is coming down from heaven, from God;** for I have been working secretly from everlasting to everlasting. You arose and called a lie My work and My flag which brings victory against you. You were scared and sought a hiding place from my face, and today you are doing the same; you seek calling a lie and heresy My work of victory upon the darkness of this age. You have been hidden from Me as you have no life to fit in with My coming, and you are fearful and are afraid of the Master's coming and you would like to delay the Master's coming. But you could do nothing by lying and neither can you do now.

Seven years ago I stuck My cross of victory into your midst. **My cross of victory is the people of My word,** under which I have been sheltering for forty years and more in order to raise it and make it perfect and fill it with the Holy Spirit, as I worked with My disciples from two thousand years ago until I made them distributors of the kingdom of heaven upon earth. Seven years ago I wrote Myself with a new name upon the man's age and I named Myself with My name written in the Scriptures for this time, as it is written: «***His name is the Word of God.***» (*Apoc: 19/13, r.n.*) Amen. Do not think that I have come towards you to break the law of the prophets. I have not come to break; rather I have come to fulfill and that is why I remind you that two thousand years ago I told those who wanted to take after Me in ministering: «***This way should your light shine before men so that the men may see your good deeds and follow the heavenly Father glorifying him.***» Here is why those who do not have deeds to fit in with My life in man; they cannot be distributors of heavenly teaching and, on the contrary, they are the ones who break the law and the prophets so that the man may lose its path, for each time

the man was a path for the man. You are the wide gate and whoever wants may come in to you and sit at the table with you; which one do you say that is My table? But My gate and My way are narrow, for they lead to life, and few are those who find it. That is why I said two thousand years ago to the multitudes hungry of life: «*Keep away from the false prophets who come to you dressed in sheep skins and under their skins are rapacious. You can know them by their fruits for the grapes are not gathered from thorns and neither the figs from bramble bushes, as each tree makes good fruit; however, a bad tree makes bad fruit, and each tree that does not make good fruit is cut and thrown into the fire. That is why you will know them by their fruit*

And here is your fruit: you scattered away flock, a mixed flock like its shepherd, for the shepherd is the false prophet who I said about: «*I never knew you*».

I called out to man and I sent My crying word all over the earth, for if man wanted to watch out, I would not be foolish Myself in you. I have always cried out to man; I have been crying out to him for seven years; I am crying out to you after two thousand years from My first preaching among people. I have no other way to speak to you. I have always called out to you to bend down to hear and you have not bent down yet. But now bend down as I bend you down to hear!

There have passed seven years since the sealing of the Holy of Holies when I come with the holy ones and with the saints for those that are holy, for the Holies are given to the saints. Amen. There are seven years since I wrote Myself upon the earth with My new name and with the name of God's city, the New Jerusalem, which is coming down from heaven, from God, for it is written: «***Here, God's tabernacle is among people and will dwell with them and they will be His people and God Himself will be with them***». You have been striking for seven years all over to bring a blasphemy against My work, for you have many heads and a name of blasphemy on them. And after seven years you have changed your plan and wanted to believe in the mystery of New Jerusalem as it is written in the Scripture about it. **You have said all over until now that the place of the New Jerusalem is in heaven, not on earth**, and now you have risen with an earthly power to build a tower with many turrets, **for you are the horn which comes out from other horns**; and over your daily sacrifice, you put the iniquity and you threw My truth down to the ground, and you said that you succeeded; and on your tower with many turrets you wanted to write “the New Jerusalem”, for you changed your face, you said, and wanted to believe in My mystery of the New Jerusalem on earth. But you wrote on your heads names of blasphemy and let you take a good look for these writings are and testify against you, and you cannot put before Me the tower accomplished by human plans which have nothing holy in them, as those that are holy are with the saints and you are mixed up with the pagans and with their paganism and therefore it cannot be a service to God and to Mammon at the same time. Oh, if you loved My Scriptures, you would believe and fulfill them and confirm them upon many. But you have your books from where you drink and water yourself with your vainglory, as you made Me, the Lord, search you under your garment and to tell your subjects that your garment is a lie and you are the liar from under the garment, the lying Christ, who goes before Me to make man sleep and to say that the day of the Lord has already come and passed away.

I have waited for your apostasy, as written that it will before My day. (*See the selection topic: „The change of feasts - the denial (apostasy) of faith*<sup>12</sup>”, r.n.) **And here, I come now.**

---

<sup>12</sup> You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/ffwEqRWqZ4GpFkbYrGEp>  
<https://archive.org/details/TheWordOfGodAboutTheChangeOfFeastsTheDenialOfFaith>  
<http://www.authorstream.com/Presentation/billydeana-3642239-word-god-change-feasts-denial-faith/>  
<https://www.scribd.com/document/395539068>  
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=1uDWPABlyN-L31d6cGt8H0QS03bpFaYYg>

Come out to meet Me and listen to your judgment for you rejected the law, the prophets and the faith. **And now I am coming; I am coming with My great and awesome day**, for you did what you had to do, and all are finished, and I begin. **I start with a new beginning and I call it the New Jerusalem**, but I am working not you; I make, not you, for I am Who I am, and I rise victoriously upon you. Amen.

I proclaim Myself victoriously over My adversary, the man; the man who set against Me from the beginning until My coming from son to son and he is no longer called man, and he is called the false prophet who stands against God as a thief. **All you cities will be destroyed**, for they are worked out by you, not by Me, and your thing is not clean, and is perishing by itself.

**And now I come, I come in the land of My word, the country of brightness, as Daniel saw it long ago in order to announce it that it would be.** I come with the saints; I come with the heaven; I come with the disciples. I come and I have already come. Amen, amen, amen. And I am the word in the garden of My word, in the land of My coming, the country of glories, which shines through My coming. Behold a feasting of word, a feasting of saints in My garden on earth, a feasting of victory of the Lamb and of those redeemed by the blood of the Lamb. I have come to work out the book for judgment upon the false prophet who deceives with the sheep's skin the people from all tribes, languages, peoples and nations. Blessed be My book of today which I have been writing in for three days in a row, and blessed be the book which will come out from the midst of those who say that they serve Me; for it will be like the sword snatched from the hand of the murdered one, so that I may cut with it the insult from the sons of the heaven who accomplish My commandments on earth and snatching his sword, I will cut him, for he lived by his sword on earth, as My word has been upon him from the beginning, for this is what I said to him: «**By your sword will earn your living**».

I made man king upon the earth, but not in heaven. The heaven is My throne, not man's, and My church from the earth, if it is Mine, it should be a heaven on earth, (*See the selection topic: „The heaven – the throne, the earth – the footstool: the man deified<sup>13</sup>”, r.n.*) and its servants should not be kings; rather servants if they want. And behold, I am coming, as a master comes to search his vine, and woe to those who made themselves masters over My vineyard! Who is the one who set himself as a master over My vineyard? Let him come to account for those worked! Let him come to terms with the Master of the vineyard! Amen.

I have come with witnesses from heaven to make out the book of judgment for the false prophet, and he will fall into his sword, and I will remove the insult from the sons of life, **for the same as two thousand years ago, when My apostles and all who were following Me were called a sect, the same is today too; they who follow Me are called a sect by those who want to rule over the earth and in heaven. But snatching their sword, I will overcome by it and I will remove the insult from the sons of life, the sons of the New Jerusalem, the sons of God; the sons of the heaven on earth among people.** Amen, amen, amen.

The Word of God at the feasting of St. Apostle Andrew, from [13-12-1998](#)

---

<https://joom.ag/0yPa>

<sup>13</sup> You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/qOCbrfPbfoNPwkwZQkD7>

<https://joom.ag/R9qa>

<https://www.scribd.com/document/396028975>

<http://www.authorstream.com/Presentation/billydeana-3648916-word-god-heaven-throne-earth-footsto/>

<https://drive.google.com/open?id=1Fs48Espf3GkAXKSCFQjhvJocl6G8QUdS>

<https://archive.org/details/TheWordOfGodAboutTheHeaven-TheThroneTheEarth-TheFootstoolThe-ManDeified>

\*\*\*

Lift up your heads, you gates, so that the King of glory may come in! His kingdom is an eternal kingdom and all governances Will listen to Him and Will serve Him. Amen.

A river of fire comes out of My mouth, for «*The Judge sat down and the books were opened, and another book was opened, which is the Book of Life; and the dead and the living were judged, each one according to his deeds, and the death and hell were thrown into the lake of fire, and who was not found written in the Book of Life, was cast into the lake of fire*, as it is written.

**The book with seven seals is opened in the hand of the Lamb.** The heaven set aside like a book and the kings of the earth, the rulers and chiefs, the rich and powerful, the slaves and free hid in the caves and rocks; they were hiding from the face of the One sitting on the throne. **The Book of Life is from the foundation of the world and is opened in the hand of the Lamb.** Amen, amen, amen. (See the selection topic: „[About the Book of the Lamb - The Book of Life](#)<sup>14</sup>”, r.n.)

The word of God enters His gates and works out the book of judgment for the false prophet; it has been working for three days in a row, and in the third day I will be finishing and giving to My Father to fulfill it. Amen.

Behold, I come with the saints. This is how I come and I come no otherwise. I had a trumpet on earth in the last days and sounded it and I made for Myself a people and called it the people of My word; and this work of Mine have always been under My control of sheltered victory, for the false prophet is fearful and stands against the Christians of God so that he might be Mine not the Christians. Only that he cannot make a house with Me and cannot make peace because I, the Lord, have been against him for seven thousand years until the opening of the books of judgment and then of the book with seven seals, **and then of the trumpets of the angels, and of the seventh angel: The Word of God.**

I had a trumpet on earth in the last time and sounded it and made a people; and it is, and I lifted the trumpet up to heaven among the saints, **for the beast with seven heads and ten horns had been always standing before it, for it was coming out of her, like a son, My word, to shepherd with it.** The beast persecuted My trumpet, **but I, the Lord, gave her wings of eagle and she flew away from before his face.** But he does not stand still; rather he gets into a rage against those from her tribe, who keep God's commandments, standing for My witness. But I am the tabernacle of the saints and I protect them from the persecution which is coming from the false prophet as the Father protected Me and My Mother, the Virgin, when I was an infant on her arms and the red beast with seven heads and ten horns wanted to come and swallow Me after I was born among people.

**Behold, I come with the saints. I come this way and no otherwise. I come with My trumpet, Verginica. Twenty years ago I gave her wings of eagle and she flew away to her**

---

<sup>14</sup> You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/X73CIapKLfvzXOO7VPtQ>  
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VN01LgWPpsQ1Y5dzNkT0xabG8>  
<https://archive.org/details/TheWordOfGodAboutTheTheBookOfTheLambTheBookOfLife>  
<http://www.mediafire.com/file/h31i3xq34vb5c1s>  
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/kgsp3l2q6yl8h8>  
<https://www.scribd.com/document/485388386>  
<https://joom.ag/mwmC>

**place, she flew into heaven; now she is with Me in My work upon the earth, for she was My trumpet which I sounded before My second coming on earth.** It is coming to the end pace of the twentieth year since she has been working in heaven for her people of yesterday, today and tomorrow, for she has as a reward in heaven a people, the people of My last word, the people by which I, the Lord, fulfill the last Scripture, My second coming from heaven on earth. Amen. The false prophet heard of My plan and he is the one who wants it to fulfill. He has it for he has always been standing before the woman laboring to give birth of My word; he has been standing to devour the word like a child born of her. (*See the selection topic: „[The apocalyptic trumpets](#)<sup>15</sup>”, r.n.)*

Oh, you false prophet, today I am coming to an end with My word for the judgment of your deeds against Me. Here is what you have done! You have been a thief! You have always taken My trumpet and tormented her by your darkness in order to listen to My word through it. Arise and stand before Me and say what you did with My trumpet. But I am the Judge, and I tell you what you did. You burned with anger against her. In 1955 I started sounding by her. You caught the news and made use of hidden places (*Dungeons communist dictatorship and insane asylums, r.n.*) and of people with teeth of beast (*The communist dictatorship security, r.n.*) and were pulling out the trumpet from her hut, as Caiaphas and his subjects were the connecting line, in order to choke the life of My word as in the time of My infancy when the priests and bishops were looking to take My life from Me, as they were afraid of Me. The one who is afraid of Me, that one knows that I am the king of all things and that is why he is afraid.

You have taken away My word and you want to fulfill it, but here what is written in the Scriptures: «**I am against the prophets who seal My word from one another; I will nourish them with bitters and I will give them to drink water mixed with gall**». Oh, you cannot fulfill My word for My name is on it. Why did you put your name on it? Who gave it to you? Who told it to you? You took it away from My trumpet and from My people that you were after everywhere and took away their food from their little bag; you took away their every day bread; you took away from them My word which I fed My last child on, the last people of the Lord, the first people of all the nations of the earth, for «**the last will be first**» and the small will be great for Me, as it is written in the Scriptures. You have taken away My word for you are a thief and have added to yourself punishment for you have taken and added to My stolen word and then you put your name and your subjects' name on it; that even they have been hiding from one another for fear of one another, because the kingdom of fear is with you and that is why you have always been restless; you and all your subjects. No one has a greater fear than you have and you are afraid of perishing, of My perishing, as you know My power and have been fighting against it so that you may not perish by it. You have taken My word and want to fulfill it as a faithful one. But this will not be as I reveal you as a thief of those that are holy and I show you what the judgment for a thief is, for you have taken away the peace from earth, and I

---

<sup>15</sup> You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/25bZr26sDnzVrfyS7USo>  
<https://docdro.id/dgdBMSQ>  
<https://joom.ag/KIUC>  
<https://archive.org/details/the-word-of-god-about-the-apocalyptic-trumpets>  
<https://docs.google.com/file/d/0B0VN01LgWPpsVEhmdFF5R1V3Uk0/edit>  
<https://app.box.com/s/wvhm0c1min89fmlnp7ui>  
<https://docs.zoho.com/file/uboup203196152a6e4297a3360da915a23d4b>  
<https://mega.nz/file/JEsVnQZZ#STx-HTNOmBt1-gBrY2tgGgIIxexStIZczKpkEnvs18>  
<http://www.mediafire.com/view/8td592wlh27peoo>  
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/19f4pll4r8jcius>  
<https://www.scribd.com/document/121188247/The-Word-of-God-about-the-apocalyptic-trumpets>  
[https://www.4shared.com/office/cmMBMc4kiq/The\\_Word\\_of\\_God\\_about\\_the\\_apoc.html](https://www.4shared.com/office/cmMBMc4kiq/The_Word_of_God_about_the_apoc.html)  
<http://www.authorstream.com/Presentation/billydeana-4445409-word-god-apocalyptic-trumpets/>

have no longer had a holy church, I have had nowhere to declare the word “***Peace!***”, for where you speak I do not stay, for God cannot stay together with Mammon.

Forty-five years you have been fighting against My angel, against My word to steal it and make it your possession. However you are cunning in vain, **for My word is a river of fire**, and you will burn into it, for you have been playing with the fire, with My word which is served by My angels of light, not by you and your angels, the angels of darkness. Here is why you are guilty of, you and no one else in your place. Here is why you are the false prophet who has been stolen My word; you and no one else in your place. What do I have to do with judging the one outside? You and no one else is guilty, for you have been taken away My dwelling from the church, and called Me a lie when I came to call you to repentance, as in the middle of My people that you hate by an insult word, My word sits as a judge upon you, for you are a thief and have taken away My vineyard.

**I will devastate you as I devastated Jerusalem two thousand years ago, for there is no other Jerusalem, and what is there is not a Jerusalem, rather Mammon.** What has Mammon been doing? He started again among his subjects to gather many people there where the proud man crucified Me. **Oh, if they crucified Me, why was the glory for My name heard there, there where I was crucified by the man who was My adversary?** **They glorify Me for money**, as well as you did, you false prophet, who fastened your tent in the country of glory, as it is written about you: «*He will fasten the tents of his palace between the sea the holy and bright mountain, and then his end will come*». Amen. This is what you did. **Three miles away from the place of the garden of My word you accomplished this Scripture**, so that you may use My name for your money. Woe to you because of what you have done in the last days! **I will devastate you as I devastated Jerusalem two thousand years ago; Jerusalem, which the greedy man built it again so that he may have the opportunity of gaining money;** however he did not build it there for the sake of God. Man from everywhere goes there and sees his judgment and does not know what is coming back with to do his own things. **He is coming back with his judgment, for man was the crucifier of God.** **No one came back from there and no one gave up sinning if he was there, but he boasted that he was, and being there did not do any good to him.**

It is written in the Scriptures about the mystery of the New Jerusalem. When you saw that I came from heaven on earth to fulfill it, you became conceited and perked up against the righteous ones that I am glorifying over the earth in, and arose to do what I do. You wanted to forget that the New Jerusalem is a holy name; it is the mystery of the last days and it is for saints, not for adulterers. The New Jerusalem is not a place for sinners and adulterers’ meeting; it is not a place for eating, drinking and dancing, the same as you made towers of stone for yourself and sat greatly on them and wrote on them “**The New Jerusalem**”; however you wrote, as you say, “**The Center of the Faithful world**”, “**The Ecumenical Center**”, this is what you wrote. You sold Me for money and for expensive places to Me; places from the country of My coming back, and put on them the fruit of your conceitedness to make war against God and to win Him over to your side; but you are sinful, and I do not listen to you and I do not receive you.

I called you in good time and waited to come to your senses and believe that I come with the disaster over those you spoiled My law, holy days and time defiling My church. But you did not bend down because you had on you those stolen from Me and because you are fearful. But I am the righteous God and you are a thief and have stolen My vineyard and sit as a master over it. **I will devastate you as I devastate Jerusalem which crucified Me two thousand years ago.** I waited for you to fasten the tents of your palace in the land of the glory to destroy you afterwards.

The earth is full of your heads and chickens, but you are a man and I am God. No one can write the name on the New Jerusalem; it is only I that I write it and I will give those who are patient until My coming, for it is written: «**To him who overcomes, to him I will give from**



*Ecumenical Center - synagogue*

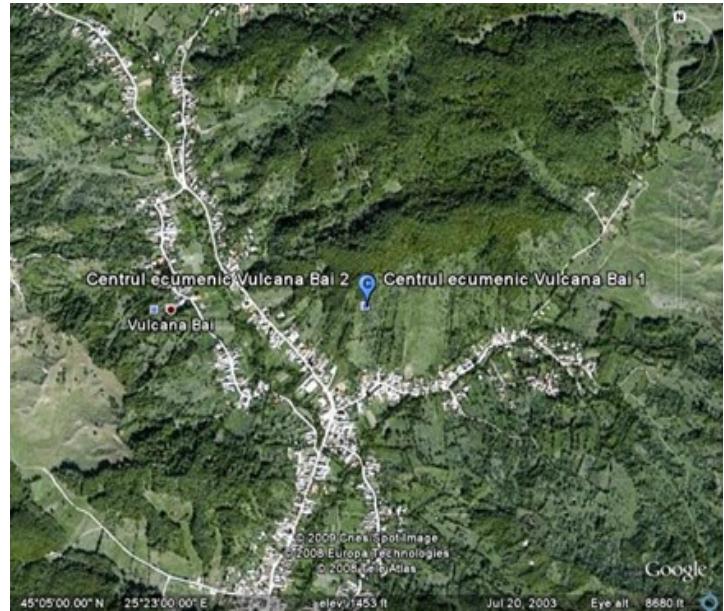


*Ecumenical Center - church*



*Ecumenical Center - mosque*

*hidden manna, and I will give him a white stone, and on a stone a new name written, which no one knows but he who receives it. And I will write on it My name the new name, the Word of God». And I said: «He, who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches». But you, false prophet, did not want to hear, for hearing you said that you do not hear. But I say to you: it is only I that I write the name of the New Jerusalem and no one knows but the one who receives it. Amen, amen, amen. And you are a thief and stole My word and I stand against the prophets who steal My word from one another. The place on which you say you want to write “The Jerusalem New”, is the place of Mammon, not of God’s; it is a Babylon, not a holy place. **I will devastate it like Sodom and Gomorrah, for it is a place for debauchery of the whole earth; the place that the antichrist and his chickens made, as he says, as a roof for bad weather that is Babylon and Sodom.** But I, the Lord, made Myself a book of judgment and have been written into it for three days in a row to overcome by storm and harshness the lying heads of the false prophet and to demolish his dwelling and roof.*



*Ecumenical Center – Vulcană-Băi*

**That which calls itself the Orthodox Church is the one that I am speaking with, for why should I judge the one outside? (Catholics and other denominations reformed, r.n.) It is false and is not orthodox, and the false prophet, who destroyed My dwelling in man, sits in it, as the man looks at the minister of the church and does as he does not as I do and he is false because he does not serve Me but him. The one who serves Me is gentle and humble in his heart and brings fruit to Me and becomes My kingdom; he becomes a New Jerusalem by grace. (See the selection topic: „[The true church](#)<sup>16</sup>”, r.n.)**

**I will keep from destroying everything, for there is a remnant by grace**, as it was two thousand years ago among the Jews. I hurry to wake up the spirit of those who wait for the salvation, as the false prophet has been oppressing the saints for seven thousand years. **He has been eating from the tree of death and has been immoral for seven thousand years.** Many will try to come close for repentance but all are finished as I spoke in good time and everyone has been crucifying My word, the word of the seventh angel, the word which made silence in heaven, for it is written: «*When the Lamb opened the seventh seal there was silence in heaven; and seven angels were standing to sound the trumpets; and the seventh angel sounded the trumpet and powerful voices were heard: “The kingdom of the world belongs to the Lord Jesus, the King forever!” Amen.*»

**Here is why the Orthodox church, the one who bears My true name, the one which truly has Me by the saints and fathers.** It committed adultery and trampled lustfully on all customs from her holy fathers and then it departed from Me, as the false prophet worked out his work during all her time, the false Christ, who goes before Me dressed in My garment and armed with My weapon.

**Oh, you who call yourself a church, the Orthodox Church. You are full of proud heads who handle My weapons for the money.** You are made out of false prophets and are no more, for the false man wrote on you a new name and set you at the same table with the pagans and fornicators and with the transgression over all the earth. (*The Ecumenism, r.n.*). You are full of mud and there is not one to shepherd you, for your heads are the people of the false prophet and they are not on My side. I took out of your middle those that are clean for Me and put them on My side and covered by My mantle to have a remnant by grace. You sold yourself for money to the false prophet and are subjected to him for he is shrewd and many worship him. I have been working among you all the time so that I may not remain without a clean church. There has always been a war in you, as the arrogant man has stood over you in My name and degraded your true name and killed the right one from you in order to take My name, a name of Christ in the church. But he is a false Christ, he is a devil; he has been an antichrist from son to son for as long as seven thousand years. His lying servants, calling the righteous sinful and wicked, have always sent them into prisons in order to lose them by the hand of the sinful man. This is what he had done with My trumpet during all the time of My work through her.

Oh, you lying servant, how comes that you could not give rest to those who were righteous in you, the ones who were serving Me and not you? The lying is coming to an end but the righteous man remains and wins from Me justice against you. How comes that you did not love the way of justice which the sinful stay hidden under? Now fear seized you and as a thief you

---

<sup>16</sup> You can also see on: <https://app.box.com/s/3095ejhegchplidfae4y>  
<https://drive.google.com/file/d/0B0VN01LgWPpsUUNaeHVjdkE4SVE/view?usp=sharing>  
<http://www.bookrix.com/ebook-lord-jesus-the-word-of-god-about-the-true-church/>  
<https://mega.nz/#h!VtgILJR!vhg5QR1Qc82yxTW84Y2Q2EX6IrNeT3FA97Oqlhpe4A>  
<https://docs.zoho.com/file/otj66e1273141698b4b688b1111d7b424e2c5>

want to fulfill the Scriptures of a new age upon the earth. But in the new age there will be a new heaven and a new earth which justice will dwell in. Whereabouts do you want to get into the new ones? You cannot jump over the gate. **I am the gate, but I am in the gate of justice and this is for the righteous ones.** Oh, you cannot accomplish anything good for you draw Me from the foundation of the church and laid the fence of My vineyard flat. You can do nothing by spoil, for you serve to the lie.

I have My trumpet before Me which I sounded on earth in the last days. Oh, how oppressed she was for My name by the false prophet! (*See The Life of Saint Virginia*<sup>17</sup>, r.n.). What a mourning came up to Me for her afflictions by the lying man who even today has been blaspheming My work from the last days; for the lying man has many heads and he has names of blasphemy on them.

Oh, My pain is breaking Me but the Scriptures make haste of their fulfillments by their word. **All have come to an end! The book with seven seals stays open in the hand of the Lamb. The heaven has stood aside like a book, like a roll,** and the kings of the earth and the nobles and chiefs, the rich and powerful, the slaves and free all have hidden in caves and rocks, so that they may not hear the wrath of God. Behold, I come as a thief and come to him to take him by surprise, for the one that is not waiting this way is taken away.

Oh, you false prophet with many heads and diadems on them, here is what you have done!

You have taken away even My holy word to trample it on your feet. You trampled upon the saints and put your name upon you, as you say. I let you know about the judgment given for the thief.

You have taken away the peace from the earth, for there where you speak I do not come to offer peace, and I have no longer a holy church in order to come to it.

**You broke down My law, the holidays and the time.** (*From the old calendar - Old style / after the Julian calendar*<sup>18</sup> - *to the new calendar – New style, r.n.*)

You put yourself into My place everywhere where I was supposed to be and not you. I have never taken the place where you were supposed to be but you have always taken it to sit on the throne of God and to overcome the man, subjecting his soul and mind so that he may be subjected to you and not to Me. But the man was My work not yours.

---

<sup>17</sup> You can also see on: <https://drive.google.com/file/d/0B0VNo1LgWPpsdlsWTZpdGJVbEE/edit>  
<http://en.calameo.com/books/0010754689b7017317461>  
[http://www.bookrix.com/\\_ebook-disciples-disciples-the-life-of-saint-virginia/](http://www.bookrix.com/_ebook-disciples-disciples-the-life-of-saint-virginia/)

<sup>18</sup> [Old Style \(O.S.\) and New Style \(N.S.\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Old_Style_and_New_Style_dates) ([http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Old\\_Style\\_and\\_New\\_Style\\_dates](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Old_Style_and_New_Style_dates)) are sometimes used with dates to indicate either whether the start of the Julian year has been adjusted to start on 1 January (N.S.) even though documents written at the time use a different start of year (O.S.), or whether a date conforms to the Julian calendar (O.S.), formerly in use in many countries, rather than the Gregorian (N.S.)

The Church Calendar (in Romania) up to 1924 was the same as that of Nicaea, based on severe apostolic canons, but in 1924, the Scripture of the prophet Daniel was fulfilled: «**the people made bold to even change the times**», when the primate metropolitan<sup>18</sup> of that time, Miron Cristea, introduced the Gregorian Calendar (Catholic) as result of a „pan-Orthodox” congress that took place in 1923, in Constantinople. At that congress, the patriarch of that time, Meletie, proposed the acceptance of the „revised” Julian Calendar, which was in accord with the Catholic one for a period up to the year 2800 and „it was allowing that all the feasts to be celebrated at the same time with those of other confessions”. «... **and he shall wear out the saints of the Most High and he shall think to change the times and the law...**» (Daniel 7/25), r.n.

You have thought of yourself wiser than God and have not taken from Me wisdom, and your wisdom is from the earth.

You have taken pride even to request My throne and said: “*I am a god*”, for you have taken the place and My dwelling.

You have killed the saints so that you may be Mine. It was not you who have killed them but you have given them over to the executioners through your lie and cunning, for you have many heads and they reach to the darkest things so that no one may know that you are the one who kills.

By your traffic you have bought small souls and turned them into your tools, so that you may not lose from My mysteries that I have been sharing to those who are walking with Me. Forty-five years you have been fighting against My angel, against My word through My working of New Jerusalem in the church to steal it and to make it your wealth. **But My word is a river of fire and it will burn you for you have been playing with fire.**

You fasten your tents between the sea and the holy mountain, three miles away from My garden. You boasted and become conceited against the righteous ones through whom I fulfill the last Scriptures, and woke up to do what I do, but the New Jerusalem is a holy name. Here is why you are guilty of; you and no one else in your place. Here is why you are the false prophet who has stolen My word; you and no one else in your place.

You have aggrieved My saints on earth and in heaven, the saints of the Most High; for it is written: «***He will speak words of blasphemy and defilement against the Most High and will oppress the saints of the Most High and will want to change the holy days and law***». Here is why you are guilty of; you and no one else in your place. The saints have no longer celebrations on earth. They have no more celebrations. Your heart became conceited and said: “*I am god and I sit into the midst of the seas*”. And look, I draw My sword against your wisdom and you will no longer say: “*I am god*”. **A fire will burst out of you and will consume you and reveal you;** and the voice of those killed by you for My witness will be heard, **for they will be resurrected and this will be for your judgment and My day will burn like a furnace.** (*See the selection topic: „[Resurrection of the dead](#)<sup>19</sup>”, r.n.*)

You defiled all the altars from churches. Everywhere you devastated everything and you are doing it today.

**You wanted to defile even the altar of My Holy of Holies, which I, the Lord, settled in Romania with. This is the greatest of your sin.** You wanted to destroy this garden and

---

<sup>19</sup> You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/ehaVlHcShzcQZAIJQgZ>  
<https://archive.org/details/thewordofgodabouttheresurrectionofthedead>  
<http://www.authorstream.com/Presentation/billydeana-3955284-word-god-resurrection-dead/>  
<https://www.scribd.com/document/213876823/The-Word-of-God-about-the-resurrection-of-the-dead>  
<https://app.box.com/s/twymh2aaiku7cb96z0pd>  
[http://www.bookrix.com/\\_ebook-lord-jesus-the-second-coming-of-jesus-christ-resurrection-of-the-dead/](http://www.bookrix.com/_ebook-lord-jesus-the-second-coming-of-jesus-christ-resurrection-of-the-dead/)  
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/av099depptyx0x4a>  
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VN01LgWPpsLUZvRHdudndfTEk>  
<http://www.mediafire.com/view/ltg7lr3u562y2g1>  
<https://mega.nz/#!EA0xCabI!mTpsoAdyfzYK4e-pBDuIgQhHbfCqetBbaubGqwHrHBA>  
<https://www.4shared.com/office/eFsC2uJsda>

wanted to do it by many of yours and you worked by many spies for you were afraid of My voice from the garden. Your spies were coming gently but there was no gentle serpent; however, I have always remained as the word upon those in the garden and let them know in good time of your hidden thing.

Oh, you destroyed the love, faith and strength of My bishop Irineu, the one through whom I, the Lord, could set Myself as a holy foundation of the New Jerusalem over Romania, for I love her, but you do not love her. You hit him with what you wanted and with what you could. You filled him with struggling but also with patience for I was around him with power. You wanted to make him the same as you are, careless of the man's life, but he has been sighing as I do for the sins on earth and has been waiting for man's redemption.

You are careless and sit in the sin of the carelessness, and this sin is a devil. You are without shame by the sin of your carelessness. You commit sin secretly and openly and are not ashamed and do not care that by your fruit you are known as the false prophet working in church. The sin of your carelessness made you blind and you mixed yourself with the transgression of all earth. You made peace with Babylon, but declared war to the righteous. And because you blew fire from everywhere into My torch of fire, and because you humiliated My bishop Irineu, by whom I set Myself as a holy stone in your midst in order to save you too from destruction, and because you cover yourself so that you may not hear, I will devastate you as I devastated Jerusalem two thousand years ago, and My righteous out of you will stand in the fire and will not be burned as the holy young men in the Babylonian furnace.

You said to yourself that you overcame My bishop but you did not overcome him as those who crucified Me in Jerusalem did not overcome Me as well; for I rose from the dead and he would rise too. Amen, amen, amen. You will cry in soul unease for all your deeds as you will see the balance of Zerubbabel into his hand; and I will build the New Jerusalem in many that love My laws, for the prophet Daniel wrote for the last days: «**Many will be cleansed, whitened and refined and the lawless ones will behave as the lawless ones, and no one of the lawless ones will understand but only the wise will understand**». And again it is written for the last days: «**He, who righteous let him do righteousness still, and he who is filthy, let him be filthy still because all are finished**».

If you multiply the sin of carelessness, conceitedness, disbelief, blasphemy and lying, do not wonder, for who is defiled is still defiling oneself. But if you still dig your own grave with your money, if you stir up the fire of My wrath which is for the liars, if you increase your trade for your perishing, do not wonder that your money and its curse stand upon you. If still you pronounce for you the name of God and of the church of God with you in front of it, if you do the work for the church of Christ openly, do not wonder, for the false christ is upon the liars who deserve nothing but false christs in their service; for they worship you and not Me, and it will give all the authority to the beast, as it is written about these.

If you believe that you still are, do not wonder, for I work in secret as I am the mystery which has been hidden in your ages and I have been working the heavenly work that I have from the Father until those that are not seen come into view at the same time with Me, once with My arrival in flesh on earth. (See the selection topic: „[The coming in a visible way](#)<sup>20</sup>”,

---

<sup>20</sup> You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/xsmoF7k4MssXkUXCUBBV>  
<https://joom.ag/VswI>  
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VN01LgWPpsRlc1ZzdxRjVNSmc>  
<https://www.scribd.com/document/271471239/The-Word-of-God-about-the-coming-in-a-visible-way>

*r.n.) And those that are invisible are not worked out by a human hand, but they are, although they are not seen on earth yet. It is written for the righteous ones: «**We are waiting for a new heaven and a new earth**», and «**The New Jerusalem will come down of heaven on a holy earth**».*

You will not perish forever but you will forever lament for I will show you what you worked and what you ruined, what you hit at and what you lied and what you loved. You worked to ruin the man and the Christians and hit in My works, lying against them as you loved the vainglory which came from man. Here is what you are guilty of; you and no one else in your place. **But your greatest fault, you false prophet from all over, is the guilt that you moved, as you say, your power and staff into Romania, My country full of all the gifts, so that I may come into it as a calling and judgment word, as you were a thief and laid hold on My word of it, and then you laid hold on it to fasten the tents of your palace into it, between the sea and My holy and bright mountain. You started a war against those from My tribe, against the people of My trumpet, the people which keeps God's commandments and keeps My witness.** In 1955, I started My work of sounding the trumpet through My trumpet Verginica, the sixth trumpet from the seven, **and I am the seventh trumpet**. Since then and until today you have been creeping in the way of My people through My servants, through your chickens, through your dogs, through your bought ones in order to destroy My trumpet and scatter my people that was standing as My witness; as Caiaphas and his subjects were the connecting line between the righteous and those of the same work with you, the work of antichrist.

You are at war with those who stand as witnesses, but I will take out your sword and cut your way and power, **for the people of My word is Orthodox**; it is taken out of you and it is My sword with what I work, clean and cut off the dryness and lie and all its servants from the way of My coming, so that I may have a clean way for My coming.

The executioner of My Christians, (*The Communist Security, r.n.*), which you were feeding on sold words, believed what you said to him. The man was coming to confess his sins and deeds and you were going to give them over to the executioner and were selling the righteous ones so that nobody may rise to be great in Me; so that nobody may uncover your abominations, for the righteous one loves justice. You love fornication and draw simple souls into sinning, for you are careless of God. This way you defiled the altars from the fathers for you committed fornications as Eli's sons, and this is what you have been doing today.

You wrap yourself in your wisdom and your rank that you receive to sit as a servant of the church, but your wisdom is not like My wisdom, as you are a god for yourself and no one speaks about My justice. You do not speak of the payment of your sins to anyone, for you sin. There is no one to bring to light your guilt so that you may be convicted by it, because you speak at large on the surface and sit steadfastly on your seat and cover yourself by My coat; however, I am coming, I am coming to uncover your body and your deed, for My time has come and your time is over. You cannot accomplish My word of the New Jerusalem for I am the one to fulfill it, and what you are doing is yours; it is not Mine and you will perish by your work.

---

<https://docdro.id/nZQjYbk>

<https://files.fm/f/u63xpjkje>

<https://archive.org/details/the-word-of-god-about-the-coming-in-a-visible-way>

[https://mega.nz/#!IINnwQaa!vwmhpXtU-XyDsihEu12o1MBgrhWf\\_POOIYYDuFu3kc](https://mega.nz/#!IINnwQaa!vwmhpXtU-XyDsihEu12o1MBgrhWf_POOIYYDuFu3kc)

[http://www.mediafire.com/view/64jxm0it2i1r3a4/The\\_Word\\_of\\_God\\_about\\_the\\_coming\\_in\\_a\\_visible\\_way.pdf](http://www.mediafire.com/view/64jxm0it2i1r3a4/The_Word_of_God_about_the_coming_in_a_visible_way.pdf)

<https://app.box.com/s/qm5z26fjf3hmun91v2h746yedt3d6hg1>

Oh, you false prophet, I finish today the work for the judgment of your deeds against Me. Here is what you have done: you have been a thief. Get up and stand before Me for I am the Judge for those that you have done. A river of fire is getting out of My mouth, a word of judgment for each deed. I have turned Myself into a book of judgment for you and have been written in it for three days in a row. You have been working under the same vine with Me to pull aside My church from its foundation, the Orthodox Church, for it is written: «***He will try to deceive even the elected ones, the saints from the church***», because not everyone who comes into the church is a church. **The church is made up of the Christians**, and the devil has always been working near it to tear it down from its foundations and to boast against God.

There have passed seven years of grace, seven years since I, the Lord, got up victoriously and hoisted My victory flag, My heavenly flag which I wrote **New Jerusalem** on, the name of the citadel of God and My new name: **The Word of God**, a name that no one knows but the receiver, as written, for I turned Myself into a clean place on earth, so that the heaven may have a way of coming on earth to redeem the bedding lost through the fallen man in the garden of Eden, of the earth of heaven. **In the beginning I made man out of the clay of this garden and rested in him**. In the end I looked back to the beginning and looked with My own eye over this place of the earth beginning, the high mountain which God, the Word, sits on.

I proclaim Myself victorious over My adversary, the man. The man has been standing against Me from the beginning and until My coming of today. The man who stands against Me is called the devil; he is no longer called a man; rather is called the lying prophet who is standing against God.

I am the Word after seven years since the building of the garden of the New Jerusalem, which **is called the Holy of Holies of the Lord in Romania**, the place where I come in as a Bishop of the Father after two thousand years since My first coming.

**All are over! I come back to the first beginning and start from where I remained, from the place of the earth beginning; from where I took the clay with My own hand and made the man to be a king over the earth, but not also over the heaven.** I am coming and work as in the beginning. I worked out the word in the beginning and made the things that are. And now I also work out the word to spoil those that are, as the man wants to be the master over the earth and heaven, but I have taken proceedings against nations and My word is My judge. My word is a river of fire. All are finished! Amen, amen, amen.

And you watchmen from the garden take this book and lift it above your heads for you are My anointed for the last Scriptures. Then lower it down to the fire altar and seal it by My Holy Spirit that I send you from heavens. Take it and send it from here to all the margins of the earth, to all the heads of the earth and to the proud ones. Let all shepherds of souls and bodies bend down, for I bend them down to hear the book of the false prophet judgment. **All are finished!** His lie is finished for I uncovered it and put it before him. Amen, amen, amen.

At the beginning of this book I say: “**Peace to you! Peace to you! Peace to you! I am who I am, sons. I say peace to those who serve My commandments, and to those who trample them I declare war!**” Amen, amen, amen.

The Word of God at the feasting of Holy Virginia, from [14-12-1998](https://www.orthodox.net/14-12-1998)

\*\*\*

I knock at the gate of the garden of My word. Let the gate and the book be open for Me; the book that I have written during these days, My last book, which is called My coming, the second coming of the Lord, Jesus Christ. Amen, amen, amen. Few, very few are those who love this book, which I have written in and I still write, for few are those who fulfill My commandments for the everlasting life in man. Few are those who have been waiting for Me to come, and many are those who hate My book from these days, for many are those who trample over My commandments; many are those who do no longer wait for Me and do not wait for Me to come, but it is written into the Scriptures that I come, and that is why I come; it is not from Myself that I come. **Many are those that do not want Me to come, and for these, My book of today is the dreadful judgment.** I do not declare the judgment for this man or for the other man. I do not call the man on his name, but I write the man's judgment, as the deeds of the man have been brought before My Father, and each one receives according to his own deed. It is not I, who gives to him, but rather his own deed gives him, as the man wrote it for himself before God.

The saints who lived in holiness on the earth at the beginning of My church, built out of the saints, wrote on the church after them the memorial of My second time; they wrote the day of the dreadful judgment for this day which is mentioned today, a day on which the man should remember My coming with the judgment upon him, and to examine himself before Me; before Me not before the man and that is all; before Me and not only to himself and that is all. I want to be right in My words and to overcome when I judge the man, to be victorious for Me, not for the man, for I am the God not the man, but the man does not know to stand face to face with Me, and he rather plays hide-and-seek with Me, for the man's conscience is fallen, as the man is. Why did this really happen? Because the man has not learned yet what prayer is, and that is why it happened that his conscience fell from its place, for its place is before God, not somewhere else, and it is not left into the man's mind. It needs to come out of the mind of the man and to enter into God's mind, into the Spirit of God, Who judges according to the rising and repentance of the man.

The prayer of the church from the world hummed before the people the prayer that was brought before Me. It is a great difference between the emphatic prayer made by people and the spiritual prayer, made by people, and the man has not learned yet the mystery of the power of prayer. The lack of prayer is the guilt, which the man lost his conscience for, and the man is fallen and there is no one to pass by him to wake him up. Here I am. I pass by, and I pass by compassionately to wake up the one who sleeps. I pass by like a judge of the man's deeds and I am merciful by the man's repentance. I come down from heaven and I pass by every man. I come as word of judgment, so that the man may judge himself before Me, face to face with Me. I knock at the gate of the garden of My coming, for I come in it; it is the place of My coming, for **the book that I write in My garden from Romania is My second coming.** I give Myself over to those who preach Me on the earth, and I do not come out of the Scriptures when I do this, for this is what it is written in them: **«The Lord will give the word to those who preach with much power».** Amen, amen, amen.

You sons, who love My coming, stand with love before Me; always walk with love in the way of My word. Value My coming to you and stay with it and not without it; stay with My word in your heart and on your lips. Receive Me when I come and put Me in My book from your days that I make out, as you are those who put Me in it according to what I speak. Receive Me when I come and I give Myself over to you, and give Me also to those who wait for Me to come to you, for you and for them. But look that I come for those who are unfaithful too, and who do not expect Me to come. Blessed are those who work with great longing and pleasure

for My word during these days, spreading it over My church from the earth and over the earth, as the earth was given to the sons of the people on it, and the church was given to the sons of God from the earth, and I come to comfort those that are hungry of heaven, and I come to judge those that are foreigners to heaven.

Preach the news of My word, for it is written into the Scriptures: «***The Lord will give the word to those who preach with great power***». I give you the word. Receive and give the word on to the church when I give it to you, as that is why I give it to you. You will soon see the emptiness and its riches and its hopeless and comfortless people, and even you will be afraid, how much more they will, as it is written: «***The righteous will see and will be afraid and say: here is the man who did not put his hope in God, who did not take the Lord for his help, but rather he hoped in the abundance of his riches and got strong within his emptiness***», but you should rather pray, for the days are evil. Be afraid of God and say: “Lord, I am afraid of the terrifying day of Your coming and of Your right judgment; I am frightened and shake like the one who did many sins, but go ahead and judge me in Your mercy, and lift me up, saving me from those that are mine, to be clean from those that are empty and to be able to stand before You on that dreadful coming when the righteous will see it and will be afraid of those that will see. Lord, cover me and wake me up for Your coming”. Amen. Sons, be afraid, for the one who is not afraid of God does not receive God before the day of the judgment.

The man gets upset when someone is right against him. The man flees from judgment, but he does not flee from the evil deed. There are some people, who say to themselves that God is good and does not want the death of the sinner. Yes, man, I said this: «***God does not want the death of the sinner***», but I also said: «***let him come back and be alive***», not dead. And here is what I also tell you, man: God has no pleasure in the death of the wicked, but the sinner wants God's death instead; he wanted it and he still wants it. Man, you get upset and angry when someone comes to you in good faith for My justice and does justice to Me against you. Man, you work out My death then, and you stand up for your justice. I come to you with My justice, for I do not want your death, and I want you to turn from you to Me and to be alive instead. And you turn your back and stay like this; you stay with your back to Me.

What does it mean for the man to stand face to face with Me? The face of the man means the inner man, full of My life in him, helping the man next to him with those from Me, and the one who does not do this, that one stays with his back to God. But I come today and say: ***My face in the man is My glory over him***, and My back in the man is My wrath upon him, and again: ***your face before Me is My will and My rebuke upon you for your growth***, and your back before Me is your will, your running away and My justice, man.

Oh, how is the man who does not work out love to know about it? Oh, how is the man to know God if he does not work out God? One knows about God with His great work in man. If the man does not want, how is he supposed to know God? Behold, the man works something else; he works out his love not God's, for the man came out of the man and does not want to come up to God and to be from God. ***And for this, the devil goes up to God and comes up against the man in heaven, and he wants to come up and then to come down upon the people, for he thinks that he will be a visible king and that he will reign forever over the man. But behold, My book is open, and I announce those that are to be in the days to come.***

Excerpt from the Word of God on the Sunday of the dreadful judgment remembrance, from [14-02-1999](#) (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

My voice cries out at the gates to be opened. I come again and I come with an royal feast for that memorial when I, the Lord, and with My mother Virgin, accompanied by Joseph, chosen to be a shelter for Us and an earthly father who took care of Us, went to the temple to bring an offering of cleaning after the birth, and so that they may dedicate Me to the Lord, and then to redeem Me until the full growth as My Father's servant. I bowed to the Law and to the man as a subject to the sin, like the man who is born with sin out of sin. I made out the Law on the Mount Sinai by My angel before Moses, My holy law, which I commanded for the man, and I bowed so that the man might not say that he cannot do it. I have shown the man in everything how to do it, and then to do it. If a teacher teaches the man without being seen that he does the same, that one is a Pharisee who teaches hypocrisy, which he also does. Each teacher needs to teach the man what he does, not something else. Each master shows his disciple his craftsmanship and teaches him how to work in order to get skilled with his hands.

I am the true Teacher, for I came down from heaven, and I showed the man how to work like Me on the earth. I came down from heaven on the earth and I ascended from the earth into the sky, so that the man may see Me and do the same. I was served by angels and I showed the man to work the same that is, served by angels, as I did. The man needs to be born of the heaven, like Me, and he needs to live on the earth as I lived, and he needs to come up into heaven as I did, and to come to Me in heaven as I come down on the earth to him, served by angels, but the man has not taken Me as his Teacher. Here is why I come down from heaven to the man. I come down to get him accustomed to know Me as his Teacher from heaven; I come down to make him know that there is a heaven, and that there is God in heaven; I come down to let him know that there is not only earth, but that there is also heaven, and that the man lives on the earth and God is in heaven, the One Who made the heaven and the earth. Amen. I teach the little ones like a Teacher, and I start teaching the man to become small so that he may learn, for the great ones do not take God as their learning, and rather they took their wealth and went with it into the hell, into the world without God on the earth, and the hell opened itself and swallowed the man; further, the world became grave for the godless man on the earth, and **the man became antichrist, and this means a man without God, a man without the Teacher from heaven.**

The antichrist does not work against Me, for he cannot, because I am God in heaven and on earth. He works against him, and he dig his own abyss, for he is on the earth and he is feeble for himself and for every man, for he is in the darkness, as his light is falsehood, not light. **Soon, soon, the light made by him will be put out by his own hand. When he will get up to come down from heaven, as he says that he will do, then My angel will take fire from the fire of My glory and will throw it down on the earth, and the light made by the hand of the antichrist man will catch fire.** (See the selection topic: „[The apocalyptic fire<sup>21</sup>](#)”, r.n.) Then everything of the man's work will come to an end, and the wisdom gathered by the man will be put out, and the man will say that he does not see it any longer and that he does no longer know

---

<sup>21</sup> You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/xbzxQQN6770Wg11gKq68>  
<https://archive.org/details/thewordofgodabouttheapocalypticfire>  
<https://www.scribd.com/document/121186989/The-Word-of-God-about-the-apocalyptic-fire>  
<http://www.authorstream.com/Presentation/billydeana-3975064-word-god-apocalyptic-fire/>  
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VN0lLgWPpsbENmZ2Z4Y0xmc00>  
<https://app.box.com/s/l1cunuuhnlq3knsvd9t5sg755xc6a6z>  
[http://www.mediafire.com/file/fgcc3oleficb0j8/The\\_Word\\_of\\_God\\_about\\_the\\_apocalyptic\\_fire.pdf/file](http://www.mediafire.com/file/fgcc3oleficb0j8/The_Word_of_God_about_the_apocalyptic_fire.pdf/file)  
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/ujwzg6df9atily>  
[http://www.bookrix.com/\\_ebook-lord-jesus-the-second-coming-of-jesus-christ-the-apocalyptic-fire/](http://www.bookrix.com/_ebook-lord-jesus-the-second-coming-of-jesus-christ-the-apocalyptic-fire/)  
[https://mega.nz/#!EdcDHSBY!l9mpmN3C8ejAaurFO\\_SG8r2i8FnOQQ0UIS1Oa3HMqas](https://mega.nz/#!EdcDHSBY!l9mpmN3C8ejAaurFO_SG8r2i8FnOQQ0UIS1Oa3HMqas)

it, as it was fabricated and it was not wisdom; a fabrication wiser than the man, more industrious than the man, for the haughty man made it. I worked out wisdom out of the word, not out of iron, not out of black oil, not out of gold and silver, and not out of lying. When I made the heaven and the earth, I made them both of the word, but when I made the man, I made him with the word, and then My hand accomplished the godly word, and then My Spirit breathed over the clay and the clay became a man with a living soul. But the man, made iron with a living soul, to the death of his soul, for it is written: **«It was given breath to the image to speak; it was given to breathe spirit to the image of the beast to speak, as it said to those on the earth to make an image to the beast»**. The man does no longer need an angel. Why should he be in need of an angel? **His angel is television; it is the computer; it is the flying disk, which is called UFO, (Unidentified Flying Objects, r.n.) not angel. Behold, everything will come to a stop at My last trumpet, which is My angel, the seventh angel who sounds.**

I speak to you, sons from the garden; to you and to My little people. I put My seal on your forehead. I bow down to you and I kiss your forehead with My mouth, with My word, so that the seal may remain on your foreheads, and to bring with it the death of the lying man, which lies against God. I mark your little houses with My seal, of the living God, and I will put a sign on your foreheads, **for My angel, will sound, soon, soon, so that the living may die, and for the dead to come to life; those that are alive, who have no God, to die, and the dead, who have God, to come to life.** In the beginning when you came to Me, I put My seal on your forehead and I kissed your forehead so that I may seal the seal of My angel on you, and so that satan may be afraid of you, and the antichrist, who worships the image of the beast, may also be afraid.

My angel has been breaking satan down from beginning to this day. My angel is My light from before the light. He was the one who covered Me when I was the forerunner of the people of Israel, in a pillar of fire and in an image of a cloud covering My people. My angel wrote My commandments with his fire on the Mount Sinai when My word was speaking on Moses. My angel became the fire, which overcame the man's fire and took out those from the burning fiery furnace unharmed. My angel carried Habakkuk to Daniel when he went hungry into the dens of lions. My angel stood before Balaam to stop him to curse My people. My angel took Peter, My apostle, out of the chains and out of the prison, the angel of the Lord, the last trumpet.

I speak again and again to you about this mystery, which is called the angel of the Lord. The angel of this work, which was and which is with you, is My angel, the angel of the Lord. The angel of Verginica was and is My angel, the angel of the Lord. The angel of this garden, and yours, is the angel of the Lord, the voivode and the archangel Michael. Amen, amen, amen. He is My angel, who worked for Israel, drowning the Egyptians and overcoming the Canaanites, strengthening Moses and Aaron, Joshua and David, and Me, the Lord, as well; the Lord served by angels. He is My angel, which worked for you, taking you out of the world and overcoming the world from you and strengthening you for Me, for the Lord.

Sons, I tell you another mystery: **My angel will cover you when the judgment will be sounded for the world, and for the dead, the resurrection. You will look and you will not be able to see the world, and neither will the world be able to see you, the world that will run after you.** (See the selection topic: „[The rapture \(the abduction\) of the Church<sup>22</sup>](#)”, r.n.)

---

<sup>22</sup> You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/W6f6LNdLhQYuW9LqV02A>  
<https://archive.org/details/thewordofgodabouttherapturetheabductionofthechurch>  
<https://joom.ag/BsQC>

But I will cover you with My angel, as he covers Me, the Lord. When I started My work through Verginica, I said this: „**When the earth will be set on fire, My faithful ones will not burn. When everything will be broken down, they will stand, for they have My seals and My kiss on their foreheads, for the faithful ones are My share and they do not forsake My way with them, for they have My angel with them**”. Amen.

Michael, the archangel, is the angel of the Lord, My angel, which has protected the last anointed one of the Romanians. (*The King Michael, r.n.*) He has always been with the anointed one, and neither sword nor bullet has touched him, nor any other harm, and I fulfilled the Scripture of your days, as this is what I told you: „He will come back into My country, his and yours”. And he came, served by My angel, for My word is the truth.

I, the Lord, protect you and I give you My angel during the time of oppression and I save you, for this is what is written about your days: «*At that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince who stands for the children of your people in time of trouble, and there shall be a time of trouble such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time; and at that time your people shall be delivered, everyone who shall be found written in this book. Many of those who sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt, and those who are wise shall shine as the brightness of the expanse, and those who turn many to righteousness as the stars forever and ever*

Amen. I, the Lord, sent My angel to tell you these words. I come soon, accompanied by My angel, as I ascended. My angel is your fellow worker and to all who keep the words of this book, but you should worship Me, like My angel. You should not seal these words, for it is their time, and I come soon. Amen.

Sons, be worthy of the guard of My angel. **When the great ones upon Romania wanted to lose you because you were Mine, (December 16, 1989, at the „revolution”, r.n.), My angel was among them and you and he destroyed them instead and saved you; however, that bloodshed is not called a revolution nor a takeover, but the work of My angel for your protection.** Be worthy of My angel’s protection, sons, for the work of My word has My angel, the archangel Michael, the voivode of heavenly hosts, who delivered My word over the nature of the angels who rose against Me, saying to the heavenly hosts: «*Let us stay well, with fear and attention!*» Amen.

Sons take a good heed to the mysteries that I bring you. **I was served by an angel and showed the man to do the same, attended by angels. My angel will take fire from the fire of My glory and will throw it on the ground and the light made by the hand of the man without God will catch fire and then all the work of man’s fakes will come to an end and the wisdom coming of the man will go out and the man will see it no longer, because it was the man’s fake and not wisdom. All will be stopped at the last trumpet which is My angel, the seventh angel to sound.** I seal with the seal of My angel upon you. My word confirms the angel of the Lord upon you. Work an angelic word and serve Me with it, for I gave you work for Me. **And to the man of lying, the antichrist, I speak this: I will throw him on earth, for**

---

- <https://www.scribd.com/document/219609641>
- <https://app.box.com/s/w10a99oga7k8joykj1v391z8w5o0o7gm>
- <http://www.mediafire.com/file/oi9o93f2pxv0sr1>
- <https://www.dropbox.com/s/phsab3v8u3gdm46>
- <https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VN01LgWPpsX01McEFURV9TeIE>
- <https://mega.nz/#!0ZtgVCLT!wbPs2egptFPzhvo8D-iaLYPPKDb4Hw2MrrYHQjmaAdg>
- [http://www.bookrix.com/\\_ebook-lord-jesus-the-second-coming-of-jesus-christ-the-rapture-of-the-church/](http://www.bookrix.com/_ebook-lord-jesus-the-second-coming-of-jesus-christ-the-rapture-of-the-church/)
- <https://docs.zoho.com/file/jzfba9f34e670b828485bb5d7e3127596068e>

**he will come up to heaven so that he may come into My place and to call himself „the king” and „the christ”. I will throw him down on earth and he will be crushed; he and his angels, he and his servants.** And I come soon accompanied by My angel as I went up to the Father. **I come to make justice to the saints who keep saying: «Until when, Lord?»** Oh, only a little while, a very little time and I come. I am coming soon, soon, for I am ready and come, and My angel will go before Me, for I am coming. Amen, amen, amen.

The Word of God at the feast of the Lord's welcoming (Candlemas), from [15-02-1999](#).  
(On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

Preach well too! Be the angels of the Annunciation for the end of the man's time. Be the people which bears good news; be the work of My angels who works through your bodies, who makes My gift come down upon you, so that you may be the angel of the Annunciation, of My last coming. I go with you to the people, and I do not go without you. If I speak from heaven with you, this means that I go with you to the people. **And a sweet time will come, a heavenly time on earth for you and with you, for it will love you and it will seek every man who will still be on the earth, for I will glorify Myself with a great glory through you upon Romania, upon My last country. I come through it for the people of Israel, which killed Me in its midst. I come through Romania and for the Jerusalem of My passions, for I will gather together many haughty people, people who trespass the commandments and I will judge Myself with them there; there where I came among them in the flesh two thousand years ago. I will declare the word of My pain and justice here, and there I will fulfill it, and I will judge Myself with the people for which I willingly gave Myself to be crucified.**

I had to die for the rest of the peoples on the earth to redeem them from under the ignorance, but it was not so, and I died for Israel, to redeem it from under the law, for it is written: **«He who does not fulfill the law is guilty».** He knew the law from Me and was guilty because he did not believe in Me when I came from heaven from the Father to be in its midst. Behold, I tell you a revealed mystery: **the people of Israel knew that I am the Christ of the Father and that I had to be crucified for its sins. It was not Judas who was guilty for selling Me and My death. He was the tool by which Israel killed its God, and it is written: «Woe to the one by whom the Son of God will be sold and killed!».** If Israel did not seek to kill Me, it would have not killed Me when Judas sold My mystery, for Judas knew that I am the Christ. The rulers of Israel were guilty of My death, and with them all the people of Israel, all, except a remnant chosen by grace to be without guilt so that afterwards to be able to testify about the truth of My coming from heaven in the midst of Israel.

In all time I have had people on earth, a remnant chosen by grace, so that My truth may have been witnessed in each time, as I have you in this time, sons near My coming. **Blessed are you, who believe in My coming as word on the earth. Those of that time, who believed in My coming then, were also blessed.** As then, those of today, who call themselves the rulers of the church, believe as those of that time; they believe that I am the Christ of the Father and that I have come to you to prepare you to be the sons of My coming, the good sons of this time, a remnant chosen by grace. But I overcame for you and against them, as the time of now and My coming of nowadays have been worked with power and much glory, as it is written in the Scriptures: **«They will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of heaven with power and much glory, and He will send His angels with a loud trumpet call, My word, which gathers His elect from the four winds, from one end of the heavens to the other».** Amen.

**I have come on earth and prepared you to be My little angels for the gospel of Me coming as Savior upon you, and Judge over those who crucified Me then and now through haughtiness.** Those without love and without mind have no fear and are haughty in their spirit, but you should be the angel of annunciation for My last coming, and stand well in fear and careful to My words, for they are My coming with judgment over the earth.

Sons, the dead come to life at the voice of My word. Only those that are haughty do not want to come to life, but they will stand before Me whether they like it or not, and they will melt like wax, as I am the First and the Last, and I come with much power and with much greatness, as it is written into the Scriptures of My second coming from heaven on the earth, for the earth is My footstool. Amen. The man says in vain that he took My earth from under My feet. **Soon, soon, every man will see that he is weak and will receive Me whether he wants it or not, because I come and I am clothed in the garment of justice.** Amen. But you, sons of My greatness, I have always taught you to keep away from My judgment, doing My will before Me. Do many merciful deeds, as much as you could, as mercy is a candle with oil, a burning candle<sup>23</sup>. **Give Me over as a gift to every man who reaches out his hand for heavenly food. Also give Me to the one who is ashamed with Me and who does not reach out his hand but only stealthily. Give God as mercy to all who do not want the heavenly food,** as I, the Lord, give them the bitter bread of anxiety to those who are careless of the soul. I make them all anxious to the hearing of My word, and a fire will be kindled all around and it will threaten the earth with fire and judgment, but My country with My manger in it will be the throne of My word, out of which a word of consuming and cleansing fire will flow over the man and over the earth.

Give God as mercy, messenger sons of My coming. I am the Word of God for the coming of Christ, the Son of the Father, and I share Myself through you as My coming upon every man. **I call out the trumpet. The word is the trumpet,** and Michael, My angel, is the angel of My gift upon you. Let My word come to you from one margin of the heaven to another and let the iniquity on the earth burn, as I make a new haven and a new earth, and a new and just man between heaven and earth, and the haughtiness will fall into the abyss. Amen.

I come with the good and eternal time for you; I come with a glorious time upon you, sons, and emperors and kings will follow you, as My great power and high glory will be with you and on you, and those, who did not love you because of Me, will lament, and the rich people, who did not do merciful deeds for God, will lament, as My coming had called out to them, but they had hidden themselves under their richness and left the right way. Behold, it is written: «**They will build houses and will not dwell in them; they will buy fallow lands and will not have them; they will plant vineyards and will not eat of their fruit.**»

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Annunciation, from [07-04-1999](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

I have spent three days in a row among you and I have shown Myself as word, and I have gathered to you many from far and near to listen to My word from the manger. Oh, sons, let My coming down to you not weigh you down. My yoke is easy, sons, because it is also bad without a yoke. Teach those who hear My whisper, teach them as I have taught you to come under My yoke, for this is what I said: **«If anyone desires to come after Me, let him deny himself, take up his cross, and follow Me.»** (Luke: 9/23) The one, who hears My word, let

---

<sup>23</sup> About candle and oil significance see The Word of God at the Feast of the Church Entrance of the Lord's Mother, from [04-12-1995](#) (On [Calameo](#); on [Google Drive](#))

**him also fulfill it.** It is hard for the one who hears the word and does not fulfill it. This is what I said: «*If anyone listens to My sayings and does not do them, I do not judge him, for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world. He, who rejects Me and does not receive My sayings, has one who judges him. The word that I spoke, the same will judge him in the last day, for I spoke not for Myself, but the Father Who sent Me, He gave Me His commandments, what I should say, and what I should speak*». (John: 12/47-49)

Oh, sons, do not let you be worn out by My coming to you. It is the time of judgment, sons, for I told you long before that I will enter into judgment with those who have judged Me, and you for Me. I have fulfilled now everything that I spoke to you. Amen, amen, amen. And I fulfilled and I fulfill and that is why you have to stay before Me, **for the great day is coming when no one believes in anything and in no one but in Me and in you, because nothing will be any more but the judgment face to face with the deed.** Every man will be uncovered. And the people will expose one another and shame will seize every man, because it is the time for the judgment of the man's works. I, the Lord, am the One Who has decided this. No one will stand with his head up and rather the man will bow down his head and will be ashamed before Me and before My believers, for My believers were not ashamed to be Mine among the sons of the people. Oh, the judgment for the deed is harsh, but the most disgraceful judgment will be for unbelief, because I spoke from the beginning that I will be with those that are holy on earth, from then on and until today, but the unbelievers are proud people and they have put pressure on earth with their vainglory, a shameful cross, and a shameless life before God.

I said sons that I will bow down the head to the ground of those who called themselves My church without having deeds of faith, without humility, without faith in My word which brings Me to come. Behold the confessors of Romania; they perish blaspheming Me, for they do not know what they are doing, but it is the time of judgment and this is their reward: they perish blaspheming Me and you as well, **for I do not lift up those who blaspheme the Holy Spirit**, those who do not believe in Me and in you, you who became a bridge for My coming; for they did not want Me to come, and did not prepare for My coming, and I came and I come by surprise as it is written that I come for those who do not watch for My coming.

Sons, I am the Lord and I took pity on man, and I came after him. Here is what I command you, for you are My anointed ones: pray for the forgiveness of the one who hit Me and you and My bishop Irineu, who was with you. Pray sons for the bishop who sat over the city of Târgoviște, for he is judged by the word that they did not believe in, for My Scriptures speak this way: «***The word that I spoke, that will judge the one who denies Me and does not receive My words on the last day***». Amen. Pray to Me to ease his punishment, for he did not know what he did when striking you and My bishop Irineu, whom I anointed in this time, anointed to bring upon the whole earth My undying light, the man's resurrection and repentance, for he is My anointed upon the church and upon every one that becomes My church, my dwelling, and a living, new and holy man, as I am. Sons, speak before Me of the forgiveness of sins for the bishop Basil, the one who struck you with unbelief. I would not like him to perish without repentance, as the Romanian's confessors go one by one, blaspheming the Holy Spirit who has His house at you. Pray to Me for his soul, for his repentance from Me, for his spirit is now only mourning, and pity seized Me for him, sons. It seems that he is sorry for what he did, for he shook the dust off his feet upon you and upon the little garden of My word, and swore an oath not to believe even if he lost both of his legs. Oh, his legs hurried to bring the bishop Irineu, the one that I anointed over the church, and he brought him and laughed at him in the gate of My coming down to make him pull out the stake from its place. But I was stronger than him, for I am the Lord, and he fell by his own words. The one who rises against Me and against you falls,

for **My word upon you is fire and brimstone upon those that do not believe in it.** Sons, I want to touch him afterwards and relieve him from his sins done by now against Me if he repents. Sons, whatever you unloosen on earth will be loose in heaven as well. Amen, amen, amen.

I would like that every man may come to repentance, sons, because the man repented when the flood came. I would like the man to grow better for Me at all costs, but behold, the man falls under his works and does not come to his senses and does not try to come back to Me.

Excerpt from the Word of God to the feast of the Holy Emperors Constantine and Helen, from [03-06-1999](#).

\*\*\*

**I wanted to make the man of today by word,** as of the wax which lets itself be heated and fashioned and put into a wick to burn and to be consumed before Me; and I, to turn its light into the eternal life, life from heaven, as the life is the fire which burns the flesh, so that the light may be brought forth, so that a man, built by God, may come out. **I will show the man that I, the Lord, will build him from dust again, as the resurrection of the dead will be the judgment of the man, who made man out of sin.** The man will be again, but he will come out of the earth, as God's work for the man's body was in the beginning.

Now I have come on the earth as word of judgment on you, man. Oh, if only you repented of your own deed deepened in time! Oh, if only you wanted to be faithful and not unfaithful! Oh, you unfaithful man, who does not fulfill My word! Fulfill it, for I come down from heaven and I tell you this word. You are as old as seven thousand years, man. When you were in heaven, I was speaking with you and you were hearing Me. But after you came out of Paradise, because of your disobedience and sin, you gave God for you sin and listened to the voice of the sin. Oh, you hear and believe the voice of sin, but you do no longer hear My voice and do no longer believe it. Your ear is a gate for iniquity; your eyes the same; and likewise are your faith and wisdom, for you have changed the course of your wisdom once with your coming out of Paradise when you stood against your Creator. But I opened the gates of heaven, so that you may see and hear Me, for I have come after you with healing and I want to make out again your ear and eyes and all of your body. I stand into the door of My tent and I put a mark before you so that you may know Me. **My word is the sign.** (See the selection topic: „[The sign of the Son of Man](#)<sup>24</sup>”, r.n.) It is a spring of living water in a ground without water. I am the word from heaven, by which I gave birth to children for Father, so that I may stay with them before you, wandering man without a path. Oh, when I created you from the dust, it was easy. Now you are flesh and blood, but these do not inherit the kingdom of the heavens, for they stand against life by their opposing spirit, because it is written: **«What is of the flesh is flesh, and it is flesh and blood».** Oh, it is hard for Me to make you out again for you are My adversary as the devil is, but here is the word that I said to fulfill: **everything the man did on earth will come back**

---

<sup>24</sup>You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/C7afnRfdqKX3rjnXLihP>  
<https://archive.org/details/TheWordOfGodAboutTheSignOfTheSonOfMan>  
<https://joom.ag/3YEY>  
<https://www.scribd.com/document/382959809/The-Word-of-God-about-the-sign-of-the-Son-of-Man>  
[https://drive.google.com/open?id=1Sl4AvyTrYX9Eo\\_fP5uL0jjYVNNqbjDIJ](https://drive.google.com/open?id=1Sl4AvyTrYX9Eo_fP5uL0jjYVNNqbjDIJ)  
<https://app.box.com/s/az896lkwvlp3m6k21xc0gzgu2ok8mbn>  
<http://www.mediafire.com/file/7cf072ptpbwh7ik>  
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/xs0nb6lccwso3oi>  
<http://www.authorstream.com/Presentation/billydeana-4330840-word-god-sign-son-man/>  
[https://mega.nz/#!VBUWkY6T!SB\\_9hmPR6r-Oz2JsvupK1FCoNDwFo1\\_oHJWxbn-ObeI](https://mega.nz/#!VBUWkY6T!SB_9hmPR6r-Oz2JsvupK1FCoNDwFo1_oHJWxbn-ObeI)  
[https://www.4shared.com/office/yMXeBuI8ee/The\\_Word\\_of\\_God\\_about\\_the\\_sign.html](https://www.4shared.com/office/yMXeBuI8ee/The_Word_of_God_about_the_sign.html)

**against him. Everything the man did on earth is stones of memorial of the man's sins who became God's adversary on earth.**

I will show the man that I, the Lord, will create the man out of dust again, **for the resurrection of the dead will be the man's judgment, which turned the man into sin.** I made the man come back into the dust to make him ashamed and to know that everything he did is not, and to make him again and then to make him also of the dust, for there were and are people on the earth who let themselves with Me for the new creation of the man, and I will work out the man again with these, as I wanted to work with the first created man, and **I, the Lord, will speak My word by the mouth of those who let themselves be worked out by Me, and I will lift up the humankind out of the dust, to the judgment of the spirits which are opposing to God.** And I will be a righteous God and I will establish those that are righteous as heirs of the heaven and the earth, «*a new heaven and a new earth*», as it is written into the Scriptures. Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the fifth Sunday after Pentecost, from [04-07-1999](#).  
(On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

The poor widow did not give Me in order that she may receive two or three times more. She gave with love, with longing and with self-denial, and she did no longer think at herself but she thought only at Me and only at My name on the earth. Another widow had nothing but an armful of hay and she brought everything she had and put it before Me. **Behold I tell you a great mystery.** Be careful with your souls in order to learn, and that all who came to Me may also learn, to be My workers. **The man is not taken into account for what he gives to God. The man is taken into account for what is left to him, and if it is otherwise, he does not store up for heaven, but rather he receives his reward twofold or threefold on the earth, for each one stores up for himself where he wants, where his heart is, because it is written: «Where your treasure is, there your heart will also be».**

Sons I want to give you enough food so that those that are without food may take, for every man on the earth is hungry and thirsty, because he does not eat and does not drink from Me, but he takes everything from the earth. I want sons, to give the earth what it asks Me for. Sons, I also want to give the man what he asks Me for. I want to give so that I may not owe the one who asks Me and to be able to call into account the one whom I give. **The earth asks Me for its cleanliness and washing up and for the release of its transgressions on it.** The earth groans with long groanings, for the earth is mother; it is the mother, which feeds the man; however, the man turns against it and sucks and grubs it and overthrows it upside down, and it stands as witness under man's foot, under man's workings on it. I told the earth what it has to give forth to the man. However, the man was not content with what I said because he is greedy.

Oh, sons, do not forget that you have to be destitute of the human things. Do not forget sons, for you have only what I told the earth to give the man. **It is little, little, and the earth will close its door against man's greed and it will open up its mouth against the man's body,** (See the selection topic: „[The great tribulation](#)<sup>25</sup>”, r.n.) for the man forgot what he was

---

<sup>25</sup> You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/NYI2deb4dg7aGE7nuGSH>  
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VN01LgWPpsbVZ3RFJNNi1tLVU>  
<https://archive.org/details/the-word-of-god-about-the-great-tribulation>  
<https://www.scribd.com/document/522204013/The-Word-of-God-about-the-Great-Tribulation>  
<https://joom.ag/MqjI>  
<https://app.box.com/s/1jebndzl652pqivln9re4r4aeuq04guw>  
<https://files.fm/f/yrct94rpa>

**and forgot what I told him: «You are dust and into dust you shall return, man, for you went wrong by being conceited».** Oh, sons, do not forget that you have to be submitted to Me, for the one who does not submit, falls down by being haughty; he falls down into the dust. **I want to make a judgment from your souls and bodies and spirits over the man who got out of the man.** This is the work, which I have to fulfill over the souls and over your bodies and spirits. Amen, amen, amen.

Oh, sons, do not forget that your bodies have to serve Me, not you, for the bodies of the sons of man stand against Me, as it is written: **«The flesh lusts against the spirit».** In his spirit the man wants life, but with his own body he works out death, and the works of the body darken the mind and bring it into carelessness and emptiness, which it feeds on.

Blessed it be the supper for your being and for your little mouths, hands, feet, word, thing and walk. I am with you to bless you and to have a blessing from you sons.

I am waiting for you again to sit before My word, as I will be again with a word over you for as long as the plan of day of today was. Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the birth of St. John, the Baptizer, from [07-07-1999 \(On Calameo\)](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

Wake up to welcome Me, watching sons in the garden. I come at daybreak and work out the word in the book. Amen. I have you as the path of My coming down, as word on earth. I warm up your little hearts so that I may enter them with the salvation mysteries for you and for those who receive the word of heavenly wisdom from Me. Amen.

The man on earth passes them all through the chamber of his mind and that is why he loses the truth of My mysteries from age to age, but I am true by My things that are unfathomable, for the man who works with his mind remains insensitive to My mysteries. This is what happened to the Israel people in the time I was born an Israelite from the Virgin at Father Sabaoth's command, Who spoke by the prophets about My mystery in the sixth age of the people.

I have always been warming up your little hearts sons, to make them into a warm house for Me and for My mysteries with which I come with to fulfill them, as I fulfilled the mystery of My birth of the Virgin two thousand years ago. However, Israel did not want to understand and it had grown callous in its mind and heart, for Isaiah said: **«They will hear with their ears and will not understand, see with their eyes, but will not see, for the heart of this people has grown callous».** But I, the Lord, the One born of a Virgin in Israel, I, the One crucified on the cross by Israel, I, the One Who is resurrected from crucifixion for Israel's judgment, ascended then to the Father so that I may come back again from the Father. And I have come. All were written into the prophets and I fulfilled them as they were written. Oh, the prophecies are not false and they are fulfilled for all are being fulfilled in Me and they are the unfathomable mystery for those who have grown callous at the voice of My prophets.

I have come to you from heaven with My apostles that I travelled with two thousand years ago. Let us give them comfort into My garden from you. Sons, let us make them room so

---

<https://mega.nz/#!ZdNAWCrJ!tZRZEVt9j8bYfhGVV8XjwxlR8iARJkqtNjHVEka7guk>  
<http://www.authorstream.com/Presentation/billydeana-4685351-word-god-great-tribulation/>  
<https://www.mediafire.com/file/616xmoqiub357pe>  
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/pz98gnlpm3ub8zp/>

that they may confess again the mystery hidden from age and not understood by angels and people. **Let us give them the seats of judgments for Israel, for this is what I promised them**, as it is written into the prophets: «*The Lord will judge His people*». Amen.

Oh, beloved disciples, faithful Israelites, your heart did not grow callous at My voice, which called you to walk with Me on earth and be fishermen of people for the supper of the kingdom of the heavens. Oh, faithful disciples, I cast the net into the sea and gathered all kinds of fish into it. And then I pulled it to the shore and sat and chose what was good and I threw away what was bad. I chose you and I made you believe with your heart, and I spread My word of eternal life to all the nations through you, My witnesses from then and until today, for My Scriptures and yours testify about this, and the man has nothing to replace them with as truth. Now, after two thousand years, when I come with the saints on earth, as it is prophesied that I come, here I am with you in the today's pavilion of the heavenly assembly on earth. I come to the heavenly feasts with angels and saints, for **I have a resting pavilion in the Romanian country, My New Israel, a people taken out of the Romanians so that I may sow in the heaven with it, an eternal kingdom with the faithful man**. I comfort you with My sons in the garden. I opened the gates of the garden, and I came through the gates with you into the garden, for I have also got faithful sons like you today. I comfort you because you suffered for My Gospel. I embrace you at My bosom, because you are as living as I am. I give you the opportunity to confess today, after two thousand years, that I am your dwelling place, Jerusalem coming down with the saints on the earth, **and I give you the twelve hidden chairs, so that you may sit on them for the Israel's judgment**. Amen.

— *Oh, Lord, bless the council of Your apostles into the garden of Your word of today, into the Romanian country. It is the first and the last, as You ordained it. Amen.*

*We, the heavenly council of Your apostles, got together into the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, together with Your witnesses of today, Lord. We are Israel's remnant, for it is written into the prophets: «Even if Israel will be as numerous as the sea sand, its remnant will be saved and the word of the truth will be confessed».*

**What good is it for the one who knows the law from cover to cover, if he does not fulfill it, Lord? But he who became a Christian according to the truth, that one put the Israelite to shame, and we speak the word saying: the Jews know the Law and the Christians fulfill it.** Amen.

*You were the sign sent by Father to Israel, Lord, for this is what Isaiah, the prophet, spoke by the Spirit: «The Lord will give a sing to Israel: behold, the Virgin will conceive, and bear a son, and shall call His name, Immanuel».*

*We have come on the earth with You, Lord, for it is the time of Your coming after two ages since the fulfillment of Your birth from the Virgin. We have come here where You have set the seats of judgment for Israel and for all the nations, for You started a court case for the nations, as it was written into the prophets. We, the council of Your Israelite apostles, sit for the judgment of the Israel people on the twelve seats according to the twelve tribes of the sons of Israel. Bless the fulfillment of the Scriptures, and bless the entrance of Your saints, Lord! Amen, amen, amen.*

— I blessed you on earth, and I blessed you in heaven, and I bless you again on earth after two thousand years, so that **you may sit on the twelve seats that I give you**, oh, loved

disciples. Confess the word of truth over the people of Israel, which has grown callous since then and until today. **I put near you other twelve seats and on them there sit the twelve sons of Jacob, who was called Israel**, and from whom this people have come out. They will be the witnesses of your testimony, and then I will judge Israel's creature. Amen, amen, amen.

— *We, the council of Your apostles from heaven, speak this way, Lord: the Lord has compassion on His people, he lifts up the meek and crowns with victory those that are humble in order to give glory to the Lord with their mouths; however, the double-edged sword is in His hand, and he takes revenge against those that are not faithful and punishes the nations and ties their kings to the rims and puts their rulers in shackles, and fulfills His decree with them as it is written. Amen.*

**The twenty-four seats are placed into the midst of Romania, the country of the Lord's judgment, and twenty-four Israelites sit on them. Half of them come from the beginning of Israel, and the other half come from the end of Israel.** They have the faith to stand before God for Israel. Amen. No one can judge the faithful one, but on the contrary, he can judge everyone for God. The One, Who sends His word on earth, is the Lord, Whose Word runs fast; it is the Lord, Who proclaims His word to Jacob, applying His corrections and judgments for Israel. Amen.

**Listen, you, sons of Israel!** What good is it to the one who knows the Law from cover to cover, if he does not fulfill it? Behold, the teaching and the life are not received from those that are learned, for the poor man thanks to the one who gives him, if he gives him well, and he does not look to see if the one who gives him alms and life is wise or simple. Do you believe in the prophets? We know you do. The prophets made a name for themselves and for their people, testifying about God's justice. This is how we work too, we who were faithful disciples of the Truth, Who came from heaven on earth into the midst of Israel two thousand years ago, when you became callous not to believe in order to fulfill Isaiah's prophecy which says: «**You will ever be hearing with your own ears but never understanding, you will be ever seeing but never perceiving, for this people's heart has become calloused, and they hardly hear with their ears, and they have closed their eyes, otherwise they might see with their eyes, hear with their ears, understand with their hearts, and turn, and I would heal them.**»

*Then the Lord left wondering away with His grace into His arms, and He chose again a place for Him. He made a new people and asked it into marriage and called it the country of His returning to the end of the time, the country of brightness, for the things that He put on them now, at the end of the times; the country of the Romanians, which has been raised through Christ, at the preaching of His messengers. **The Lord set in it our judgment seats for Israel as well, for we are Israelites.** We have no way of staying in the country of Israel, because of Israel's disbelief, because Israel's haughtiness, but we are Israelites on earth and in heaven, and we are alive by our faith in Jesus Christ, Who came on earth by a Virgin, fulfilling Isaiah's prophecy through the people of Israel. However, you did not believe and grew callous. Now, we, God's chosen remnant through grace, preach this word over you saying: it was not by the law that Abraham and his seed received the promise that they would inherit the world, but by the righteousness that comes from faith, for if the heirs are those that have the law, then their faith is futile, and the promise was abolished, since the law brings about a cause of wrath. However, where there is no law, there is also not a law breaking. So the promise is by faith alone, so that it may be as a gift and to have reliability for everyone; both for those who live according to the law and for those who live according to Abraham's faith, whom the Lord told this way: «**I made you a father for many nations, and this is how your seed will be.**» Amen.*

*Or, do you not know that the law has power over the man as long as he lives? For if the married woman is bound to her husband by law as long as he lives, and if her husband dies, she is free from law. And so it is with us; we died to the law by Christ and by His body, to be His, of the One Who rose from the dead, to be fruitful to God for the renewal of the Spirit, not by the oldness of the letter. The law is holy and spiritual, and the commandment is also holy, good and right, but the body is flesh and is sold under the sin. However, Jesus Christ saved us from the body of this death, to be His for the renewal of the Spirit. Amen. We are the witnesses of Christ's resurrection, Whom God raised from the dead, and to Whom He put His enemies under His feet. Let the entire house of Israel know that the One they crucified was made Lord and Christ.*

*Take it to your heart, Jacob's sons, for we are Israelites and are the witnesses of this fulfillment. Repent from the sin of unbelief and be baptized into the name of Jesus Christ as we are for the forgiveness of your sins, so that you may have the Holy Spirit and be able to perceive with Him the heavenly mysteries, which come on the earth with Jesus Christ, the One Who is coming the second time from near His Father. He is the stone disregarded by you, builders, but it came to be the cornerstone and there is no salvation in anyone else, for there is no other name given to us, humans, by which we may be saved.*

*We have spread Christ's testimony all over and we did not give the gift of the power from above to anyone on money, the power, which was in us in order to bear testimony of the truth of Jesus Christ's mystery, for we gave ourselves over to Him in obedience, because Moses told to the sons of Israel: «**The Lord, our God will raise a Prophet like me; you should listen to Him**». But whom of the prophets did your fathers not persecute because they foretold the coming of the Righteous One? For you received the law ordained by angels and you did not kept it.*

*You read in the prophets. Do you believe in the prophets? We know that you do. Do you really believe what you read in the prophets? Oh, how should you understand, if you did not accept someone to lead you? «**He was brought before the shearer as a mute sheep that is led to the slaughter; so He did not open His mouth. He was taken away by oppression and judgment, but who will tell about His kindred? For He gave His life for the sinners**»; this is what was prophesied in the Scriptures.*

*We come now, for we are alive forever, and Christ gave us the judgment seats for you in Israel that did not believe, as you did not receive what you have been looking for, while those that were chosen among you received them, and you, the others, have grown callous as it is written: «**God gave them a spirit of drowsiness and eyes that they might not see and ears that they may not hear up to the present**», and «**by their downfall He gave the salvation to the Gentiles, so that Israel may long for them**».*

*We come to you to stir up your zeal, for if your removal brought about the reconciliation of the world, what will be your receiving back, if not resurrection from the dead? Many a nation have received the truth through Christ, and as once these did not listen to God and many received compassion by your disobedience, likewise, you have also not listened by now so that by His mercy, given to them, **you may also receive mercy, if you receive the Son of God**. Amen.*

*The time will come and it has already come, when the dead hear the voice of the Son of God.* (See the selection topic: „[The dead hear My voice](#)<sup>26</sup>”, r.n.) Give your ears and anoint your eyes with salve, you, people of Israel, for we are from among you, a remnant chosen by grace to intercede with God for the whole Israel that will come to life at the voice of God's Son, Who is coming after two thousand years as a Judge from the Father to give each one according to his own deed. Amen, amen, amen.

*Lord, seal with fire signet the word of Your apostles gathered together in a council of saints in the garden of Your judgment seat, for the Romanian country is Your new country, the country of Your returning for Israel and for all the peoples of the earth. Lord, fulfill the resurrection of the dead. We have been the witnesses of Your resurrection for two thousand year, and until today, and today we bear witness from Romania. It is the first and the last, as You ordained it.* Amen, amen, amen.

— I, the Lord and Your teacher, seal your faith in heaven about My today's country, the first and the last. **When I made the heaven and the earth, it was the first hand of dry land into My hand when the earth came out of the waters, and now it is the last one, and it is, and I make it into a salvation oasis, a saving ark for the saints on earth**, in order for Me to come true in it with the Scriptures of the establishment of the kingdom of the heavens on earth for those that are righteous, for those with power from above in them.

I can hardly draw the man on to the way of salvation. The man hardly goes to heaven, for he has much on his back, and he walks this way; he walks with his house on his back, at a snail's pace. The true Christian has power from above; he has heavenly power in his soul and with it he prevails against the world and against the body and the devil, but the Christian of today has no power, even if he is baptized. The devil and the world does not get scared of the one who is baptized, of the one who is marked by the sign of the cross, (See the selection topic: „[About the graven image \(icon\) and the sign of the cross](#)<sup>27</sup>”, r.n.) if this one has no power from above. That one is like the sign that made by man out of rags and put into the orchards to scare away the birds, which eat the fruits, but the birds do not get scared of something like that. The Christians are strong and weak, and I, the Lord, when I cast the fishing net into the sea to catch all kinds of fish, I pull it then to the shore and sit down and choose what is good, and what is bad I throw away. The strong Christians are like the big fish, which live in bitter waters; they

---

<sup>26</sup> You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/ku5ZVFZZfNLXbCqm3WJ6>  
<https://joom.ag/0DKe>  
<https://app.box.com/s/9v2v9x591ek7yzflhdij9>  
<https://archive.org/details/thewordofgodthedeadhearmyvoice>  
<http://www.authorstream.com/Presentation/billydeana-4114768-word-god-dead-hear-voice/>  
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VN0lLgWPpsLVVBNmxyMGFKSU0>  
[http://www.mediafire.com/file/bfrkde9nkj1ffvr/The\\_Word\\_of\\_God\\_-\\_The\\_dead\\_hear\\_My\\_voice.pdf/file](http://www.mediafire.com/file/bfrkde9nkj1ffvr/The_Word_of_God_-_The_dead_hear_My_voice.pdf/file)  
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/mah3zkuvdmk4ele>  
[https://mega.nz/#!IJ82yCbZ!ifc3yBi\\_M8rwJL\\_p-XK171wbz58fvNHRbr7NDjOTVeQ](https://mega.nz/#!IJ82yCbZ!ifc3yBi_M8rwJL_p-XK171wbz58fvNHRbr7NDjOTVeQ)  
[https://www.4shared.com/office/h0fNiF5Rea/The\\_Word\\_of\\_God\\_-\\_The\\_dead\\_hear\\_My\\_voice.html](https://www.4shared.com/office/h0fNiF5Rea/The_Word_of_God_-_The_dead_hear_My_voice.html)

<sup>27</sup> You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/UFF727DPMXJS8c20IWzY>  
<https://archive.org/details/the-word-of-god-about-the-graven-image-icon-and-the-sign-of-the-cross>  
<https://drive.google.com/file/d/0B0VN0lLgWPpsQmtfLUNiY1FhcHc/view?usp=sharing>  
<https://joom.ag/OaLI>  
<https://www.scribd.com/document/257215365>  
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/gxcj973h7i0m9mm>  
<https://app.box.com/s/f19jxu16z1aewnqt593nsqpevltd6bn>  
<http://www.mediafire.com/file/aunrulo4jwkjen7>  
<https://www.4shared.com/s/f75Tp9Ankiq>  
<https://docdro.id/Z14FJex>

are those who swim in the waters of trials and sufferings and are victorious, and the weak ones seek the water of the worldly sweetness and they are not good Christians. That is why I use great trials for those who have power from above by their faith, for the gentleness is not good when it comes to the mystery of the man's salvation. The man's nature is old and it can be awoken in the man who is not careless in his watch, and it can kill again the man, who wakes up from his drowsiness to be alive, to be a Christian committed to God. The fleshly nature does not need to be tamed, but rather killed; it must be kept bound by cross, by crucifixion and by birth from above. The Christian, weak with his life, remembers God only now and then. There are many who stay carelessly, making Me their debtor for a little bit of mercy shown to their neighbors, but I give them their reward on earth, and when they leave the earth, they do not come to Me, **for the heaven is earned through repentance.** It is the deed, which brings the man to Me, and without it he has no reward in heaven but only on earth.

The Christian of today and the teacher of today do not spread light among the people, for the people do not see life with a light in them. Paul, the apostle, said this: **«It is not those who listen but those who fulfill the word that will be saved».** This was also in the time of My apostles of that time. Many dead people were seeking to stand up among the living that were body by body into My name, serving Me and going to war with Me against unbelief. The soldiers stand side by side united in Me while waging the holy war, and if the one who dies, overcome by the evil spirit, remains on foot, he walks among the living without being seen that he is dead. Oh, it was hard for My disciples of that time! Many have been crowding to enter in the church and to fall heavy on the body of the church. Oh, how much teaching I have released then through those who were bearing witness to Me, but those who lack power from above were sneaking stealthily, as they were afraid of My wrath; however, they were not bearing any fruits of repentance, they did not bury their own words and they were intriguing against those that were united near Me.

Once upon a time there was a wise man, and someone came to reveal him a happening heard from the world. And he replied this: **“If you heard this and you do not know that it is true, or if it is of any good or if it is not useful to me, then go and bury your words that you want to say to me”.**

Oh, how nice it would be for a man to shake a man off any vanity and for a man to pray for God's man for his salvation! The prayer should touch the heaven, so that the heaven may give power from above to the Christian, and if it does not give the man the gift of the power from above, the man does not know what prayer is. I work hard for the Gospel of My peace in order to reach from place to place all over the earth, because I want to make peace between man and heaven, you sons from the garden. I have you as judges upon the people all over the earth that call themselves Christians and that have no power from above in action, in faith and in prayer. I sigh really hard, as I can nowhere clean of dead bodies, those that come together in My name, so that they may give themselves to Me. There are everywhere more dead bodies than alive, but I told you through the Spirit: **“Get out and be separated, and do not touch the dead, so that you may be received by Me and that I may be your God to be able to walk with you from place to place, keeping you away from the dead ones”.**

Oh, it is a great wonder for a living church to be on earth. Sons, what this mystery: „living church” is? The weak ones lie to each other about this mystery. Their teachers put them off with fine promises, but they are not alive as well. What is this mystery of „living church”, sons? Speak, for I listen to you. Amen.

— Where there are doers of commandments and of word, there where they, who crucified themselves to the sin, to the world and to the devil, gather together, there where brothers live together in an endless repentance, doing only God's will and uniting with the Lord through the church and holiness, there is a living church, and if the thief sneaks into it to steal the holy ones, who has not got a wedding garment and does not know God's will in the flesh, there the mystery of the church, the life of the church and the cleanliness of the church is spoiled, and there is no longer a living church there, because of joining with those that are dead in the world, who do not value the holy ones by a holy life in the body of the church.

— Oh, sons, oh, sons, oh, sons, I sigh hard, for it is a great miracle to be a living church on earth, and that is why I speak to you, and have you speak with Me too, to clear up with you the mysteries unfathomable to the mind of the man. A man's mind is a cold house, and the man does not want to give Me his heart, so that I may make him perceive by it the answer to My mysteries, unfathomable to the mind of the man. But I put you before Me to have you for Me. Bring together for Me disciples like you, sons, to make a great Israel in the midst of the Romanian people. Teach those who seek me with you to know what a man's coming to God and a man to be with God is; and also tell them that I am a jealous God and that I can have for Me only the one who is not double-minded in his heart, love and faith. Tell those who seek Me with you not to make Me trouble, not to oppress you and not ask from you; not seek you but rather God. Amen. Search the Scriptures to see the teaching of My apostles for those who wanted to be in the community of My servants. He who comes near to have weight with you, that one should become wise from the Scriptures of My apostle who worked hard then for the ignorance of those that wanted to be one body with those who were working hard serving My Gospel. I have opened the heaven again, and I divide Myself with My Gospel from margins to margins and I have you who work hard beside Me in the middle of an unfaithful nations and pagan with its life.

Spread the word of My teaching sons, so that I may make a holy and great Israel into the midst of the Romanian people through holiness and self-denial before Me. The earth is full of bodies, and My Spirit is homeless. I want the haughty mountains to fall down at the voice of the Holy Spirit, Who has His dwelling with you. I want every man to bow and to hear My voice from the garden, My voice with you, the voice which is calling out to the man to come under My authority, **so that I may make a country of saints on earth, and for Me to be the Master, as in heaven so on earth.** Amen, amen, amen.

The Word of God at the feast of the holy apostles, Peter and Paul, from [12-07-1999](#)

\*\*\*

I come from My Father to you as a word, sons, watchmen in the garden of My word. The invisible heaven know all of you that you are a manger of My coming down on earth in the last days. Again and again I have to stay with you as a word among the people, for it is the time of the last judgment, and it is being done by word. It is the beginning of perfecting of every fulfillment. Amen.

I am with you and with heaven in the day of celebration upon My garden of today, **the day when I, the Lord, fastened the first stake of My visible kingdom,** for the work of My word with you was discovered, seen between the heaven and earth in the twenty second day of the seventh month, eight years ago, sons. Then you made an accomplished deed and I revealed Myself to the people speaking from the midst of My garden from you. **I revealed Myself with you as a visible church, a heavenly life in man, for this is what a church means,** and I made ready the garden from you for feasting and **I put upon it the ark in which My word bears**

witness for the judgment upon the earth, the heaven speaking to the earth. This is the mystery of My garden made out with you and on you, and the mystery of My ark on it, in which the day of the judgment stays, My word upon the earth which says: „Today!” But My enemy, the man, has always arisen and says: „Tomorrow, not today!” I have always said: „Today, man!” and the man has always said: „Tomorrow.” The earth groans with a long groaning and waits for the word of melting of the lawlessness on him. Ten days ago I delivered a word and said to you: „I want the mountains fall down at the voice of the Holy Spirit, Who has His house and seat with you. I want every man bow down and hear My voice from the garden and the voice of the justice which cries out to the man.” And when I said this word, I already fulfilled it, and I shook the mountains and caught the man beneath them. (*It was an earthquake in Romania, r.n.*)

Excerpt from the Word of God, eight years after the laying down of the foundation stone of the Holy of Holies of the New Jerusalem, from [22-07-1999](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

I come into the garden through the gates, for the Shepherd does not come through the gates, indirectly, because if he did not enter through the gates, he would no longer enter them at all. I have let it known at the gates that I enter, and this is how I enter. I come in as word in the garden so that I may come out again for food for those who drink of this spring.

In the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, I become perfect with My power upon you, sons of My garden, so that I may set you before Me and to receive My word in the book. My silence hurts Me bitterly. When I cannot have rest on you with the word of My book of this time, I am filled with pain, both I and those from heaven. My angel stands near Me crying, and he stays like Me when I cannot enter among you. Your days are so burdensome, for it is the bad weather and the evil spirit keeps pressing, sons, but I know one thing from the Father; that I have to finish My book of judgment on earth, My endless coming, the same as My kingdom is. This I know, that I have to come for the living and for the dead, to write down into My book of this time the works of every one, their works on earth, so that each one may be judged according to the book, sons. Now I give power to your souls and I bless the power that I give you so that it may remain upon you. Amen, amen, amen.

Blessed is the man who always examines his soul, for that one is the one who seeks God, glorifying God in him. The one, who does not get used to self-humility, thinks that he is intelligent and does not look for God in him. I want to call out the man; until I appear I want to call him and to exhort him to repentance and humility. The same way I called him in the time when I brought about the flood on earth, to save what was Mine from the world. Likewise today, I cannot take the righteous one from the world unless I bring destruction over the world for the righteous man to remain only with Me. Otherwise, he stays among the sons of the people who spoil the faith and the cross of the sons of God, as it happened in the time of Noah, when God's sons mingled with the sons of the people and then every imagination of the thoughts of their hearts was only evil continually. Likewise today, there is a great separation from God on earth and the righteous man becomes filthy by intermixing, and God grows less in him and the man grows poor of the spirit of humility and has not longer got anything from above but rather he gathers only from below, and I, the Lord, keep on being only pain and I have no fruit to go with and give it to My Father. (*See the selection topic: „[As in the days of Noah](#)<sup>28</sup>”, r.n.*) For this, you

---

<sup>28</sup> You can also see on: <https://joom.ag/yt8C>  
<https://jumpshare.com/v/s6c8zE9A0wQr8GaMk8OJ>  
<https://archive.org/details/the-word-of-god-about-now-as-in-the-days-of-noah>

should understand My pain and ask from Me those that are to come on earth, as it is written in the Scriptures about the days of My coming with judgment.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Assumption, from [28-08-1999](#).

\*\*\*

Sons, welcome Me always, so that I may be able to do everything that is written and to put the Lord's age back to its place, and where I do not find tears of repentance, I will bring forth tears of sufferance for every man who will not want to crucify himself for My coming with the age of eternity. **Do not marvel at the way I have revealed Myself today at dawn with you. Do not be confused by the sight I showed you, sons, for I have revealed Myself, crucified on the cross, to you;** and if it was written above the cross "The seat of judgment", this is how I come to interpret it: every man who will not crucify himself for Me, I, the Lord, will be a sign for him, through My crucifixion on the cross. My crucifixion on the cross was the judgment of the world and of the master of this world. My seat of judgment was the cross; I sat on it to judge. **It was and it is the throne of the Lord's judgment, and woe to the man who wipes out from his body the sign between Me and him! Woe and woe again to all who said and say that the cross and its sign is not good,** for they are those who do not want Me to reign over them from the seat, from the throne of judgment. My word is written into the Scriptures; it is written this way: «*Let those who did not want Me to reign over them, be taken and thrown away*». That is why I tell you, sons, welcome Me to come to you and to write the book of judgment, for it is written into the Scriptures that I may come and open this book Myself; and in order to open it, it needs to be made out on earth by God Himself.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the Feast of the Church Entrance of the Lord's Mother, from [04-12-1999](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

Oh, sons, it is the time for the judgment to start, and behold, it starts with My house, with those who sit into My name over the crowds, with those who do not listen to My Gospel of that time and to the one of today. It is written: «*If they received My word, they will receive yours as well*». But whoever does not receive My word of today, he did neither receive nor put on them the one that I spoke then. Oh, if the righteous one is hardly saved, what is going to be with the unrighteous and the sinful one? My Gospel is not worked out by those who hold it into their hands over the multitudes and the man does no longer know where God is. But I do not let Myself be denigrated and I speak the word from heaven over every man, and I want to save the man from deception, for the spirit of the world has become master over everything and it has become a thick crust on the man's mind and sight, and the man does no longer want to become small, a child in his mind and in his heart, to be cleansed from vainglory and to come to life.

The spirit of the world is enmity between Me and the man, and I come and knock at the man's door to tell him about Me and then to tell him that I come again from the Father to judge the living and the dead and each one will carry his own burden.

---

<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VN01LgWPpsbzNLYmlySWphZEk>

<https://www.scribd.com/document/210326639/The-Word-of-God-about-now-as-in-the-days-of-Noah>

<http://www.mediafire.com/file/651wsyggwdoo8gb>

<https://www.dropbox.com/s/omr0dywdn2ui03w>

<https://app.box.com/s/8akopzqyusuj0b5es3plqh37xcs2scx8>

<http://www.authorstream.com/Presentation/billydeana-4293026-word-god-days-noah/>

<https://www.4shared.com/office/1-g2OPGfiq>

«**The Lord is coming!**» This is what the Scripture says: He is coming with the saints to judge the unfaithful ones, for the saints were those that were faithful and they have a reward from Me and seats of judgment near Me, to judge with them those that did not believe and do not believe. Those who believe are those who crucify themselves to the world, and the world is also crucified to them, but such miracles are no longer done by anyone, and behold, I am coming, and no one stands before Me, clean from the world and crucified to the world. I have spoken to you and I have said that the world is judged by My crucifixion on the cross. Every man who did not crucify himself for Me after I was on the cross for the man's life, and every man who did not die and did not come to life through Me, was judged by My crucifixion on the cross two thousand years ago. He who hates his life, that one will gain it, for he, who loves it, does his will and he loses his life, for it is a great thing for the man to know the mystery of life, to look into it and not perish. However, I have drawn you near to Me to teach you from heaven into the mystery of life. Be, therefore, whole in your mind, sons, and «**keep praying for the end of all things has come near**», as the Scripture speaks. Remain in My love among you, and keep on praying, for it shows you before you the angels that you are to My liking. The people do not love My will and do not look too much at those who live according to My will, but the angels rejoice, sons, and they come together, working near those who keep on remaining in My love from among them, for this love is patient towards love and it gives itself as a sacrifice for the brothers. This is what I said through the Scriptures: «**This is My commandment: that you love one another, even as I have loved you, for no one has greater love than this, that someone lay down his life for his friends**». (John: 15/12, 13) However, the spirit of the world is enmity between man and God, and I knock at the man's door and work out a living word over the man, and I work from the seat of My glory, for **My seat is worked out of spirit and word, not of stone, not of wood, not of people and not of walls**. That is why I said: Mine is the seat from this citadel and I sit on it and speak from heaven the word of eternal life. Amen. The eternal life is that the man to fulfill My commandments and to be holy, for **My seat is the holy man, the man in whom I see Myself ruling over him**, as I worked in My hierarch Spyridon, making a seat for Me of him and working from on it over many through signs and miracles, proved out in word and in work.

The shepherds of My flock are those who search the flock willingly, not forcefully: «**With joy for God, not for a dirty benefit, but rather with eagerness, not as the masters of the flock, but giving themselves an example to the flock**», as the Scripture teaches them. This means the work of a priest of Christ, and it is not possible with Me otherwise, but behold, many go to take this job; many are glad that they have it, but this ministration is a great mystery, and the priest cannot perceive it with his life, and the priest is not a seat for Me as My hierarch Spyridon was, **who was celebrated in the heaven and on the earth on this day**. He was with the poor. He fled from the haughtiness of the man. He made the rich ones poor and nourished with the mob of the rich those that were poor, for this is My seat in the man who serves Me for the man. He sided with the lower ones and was great in word and deed, showing that the wealth is a snake that bites and then leaves. He made gold out of the snake by My power in him in order to help the poor, and then he showed the vanity of the gold turning it again into a snake.

Oh, the life of a priest is a frightening mystery for the angels and for the devils, for the priest has to be holy all his time as a priest, and great in word and deed, and his deed has to fulfill My commandments, the commandments of the everlasting life. He, who is priest and does not work this way, becomes a teacher to his condemnation, for it is written in the Scriptures: «**The teachers will have part of more condemnation**» It greatly hurts Me, and **I will start with the judgment from the teachers of My flock**, for it is written: «**It is the time for the judgment to begin from the house of God**». Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the celebration of St. Hierarch Spiridon, (*Saint Spyridon, Bishop of Trimythous, r.n.*) from [25-12-1999](#).

\*\*\*

The Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit are coming down on the earth as word. God is coming down with rain on the earth. Amen, amen, amen.

The rain is coming, watchmen sons, in the way of My coming. The rain is coming for the kingdom of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit to grow on the earth. Amen. The rain is coming to make the man grow into God's image and after His likeness. Amen.

Stay under My growth and stay under the rain sons, for if My early and late rain does not fall on the man, that one does not grow, and the one who stays only now and then under My power and under the rain, that one is growing less, for either his legs do not grow or his upper body or his head or his heart or his mind or his faith, and he is stunted in his growth even if he grows and he does not grow as a whole body, for if the man goes to school only now and then, he does not become a great man, a learned man on the earth. The same is with the growth from heaven, and there are no people grown by heaven, for there is a great drought on the earth. It is a drought in the man's heart; it is a drought of teaching, of resurrection and of longing for resurrection, and the man feeds on dust; however, I come with a heavenly rain for the living ones and for the dead ones and for those who are numb and arid of the resurrection. Let every creature under the heaven come under the rain of My word, for under this rain, the heaven grows on the earth. Amen. What is sown that grows, and behold, I, the Lord, sow heaven and the man sows dust, and then each one reaps what he has sown. However, it is a great pain over the man, and the man is numb and does not feel it. The earth does not have power of life for the man because of the man who has been sowing dust on the ground and the ground has been deprived of its sweet bosom, for I have taken its sweetness into heaven, because the man is no longer heavenly on the earth, but rather it is completely bitter; for Me every man is only wormwood and gall. The man on the earth nourishes Me with bitterness day and night. The man feeds Me on separation of God and on works that kill the Holy Spirit and the judgment of the creature is on earth, for **each one reaps what he has sown. He who sows evil works eats of their fruits** and fruit fades from fruit, and it is scarce the man who longs for the heavenly rain, which comes with the water of resurrection, with the spirit of resurrection over the earth. However, I come with the rain and with a flood of rain to clean everywhere, for I said that I come with fire, with the rain of the Holy Spirit, and the Holy Spirit is a consuming fire.

I am the Judge over the living and over the dead, and the saints are with Me within My coming and they wait for the resurrection of the dead and for the life of the age to come, and each one will stay in his own order and gather fruit of those that he has sown on the earth. And those, who have sown living people on the ground, watering, weeding them out and taking care of them to the heaven, will gather the fruit of resurrection and eternal life, and this is how their reward will be. **Every word coming out of My mouth will be judge over every man**, and it will be as a standard of life, for it is written into My book that I will come to judge the living and the dead and to establish My kingdom, and this is what I do, as it is written that I should do. Amen. But first, I have come to judge from the cross, and the cross is My life that I laid down on the cross for the redemption of the man. Since then I am the One sacrificed on the cross for the man and I am ready to give Myself over as I am to the one who receives Me as I am. Let the man receive Me in him and do what I did. Let him take My cross and stay with Me on it for his redemption through My cross. He should not leave only Me on My cross; rather the man should also come closer to Me on it, for the saints did the same and all helped Me in

My cross and they always went on the earth, either under it or on it, until up above to Me, **for My cross is the way of the man to Me**, for where I am there the man may also be, he who follow Me through the cross and on the cross. **It is only through the cross that the man can be My follower, for I was not otherwise.** **The one, who does not stay through the cross before the people, is not My follower**, but rather he is a thief and a robber, and he is the antichrist who comes before Me to do his own signs for those who are to receive their reward through this tool, through the work of the antichrist, who deceives by his coming every man who does not know to wait for Me, as I said that this waiting should be.

The day of My second coming is called by My saints the day of the dreadful judgment. It is in vain that the man has been trying to flee from it. It would be better for the man to come closer to it instead, for no one will get away from it; nor the dead or the living. Man, if you are afraid of it, then get up and get ready for it, so that you may not perish by it, but rather to be the son of resurrection then, the son of the age what is to be. Get up and shake off the dust and everything on it and then wash yourself, for behold, the water is flowing down as rain from heaven on earth to cleanse you from top to bottom for My coming, and then I clothe you and put your shoes on and then give you the crown of My coming and I put you at My wedding table and bring you to the celebration of My coming, to the feast of the kingdom of the heavens on earth, man.

**I call out the trumpet for the resurrection of the dead. They have been waiting for seven thousand years for the trumpet of their resurrection, and I tell them: there is still a little bit of time and everything and all will receive the garment of incorruptibility, the same as I made them from their very creation.** Amen. Little and little and everything will come back into the life without death, and the dead come to life and confess their God and His work of seven thousand years, the work for the redemption of the bodies. Amen.

The earth has no longer power to help the man. The man has squashed its bosom, and the earth has become weak, and the man on it has become even weaker. However, My grace is with those that are afraid of Me and live by My grace, and I fill them with blessings and prepare their everlasting joy. Blessed are those who wait for Me to come for they have prepared for the day of My coming and rejoice over it, and the Father Sabaoth, announces it through Me, because I am full of the Father. Amen.

**I call the trumpet of the resurrection of the dead. Let the dead and the living get up! Amen, amen, amen.** I want every man, who has set himself as a ruler over the people, to wake up and to call the wakening everywhere, and let the man get up on the entire earth and make haste for his preparation for My coming. **Little and little and those from the grave get up, for this is written into the Scriptures. The souls have been waiting for the resurrection of their bodies to come and welcome My day, the day of the dreadful judgment.** Amen.

Stay under My growing and stay under My rein, you who live on this water. Take from it and grow, for the day is coming when the one who has not drunk will get dry of thirst on his feet. Take and drink and grow with the word that flows like the rain from heaven for those who eat and drink from heaven to be alive for My coming. Come to the fountain of life and ask the watchmen near it to take out water and to give it to you so that you may no longer go thirsty after another fountain, for the antichrist is going everywhere and pours out of his poison, that his water may be everywhere, for he thinks that I will no longer be God, and that he will be god

instead. However, he will no longer be and nor the sons of lying, for I come to tear down everything he has been doing, and I work through those who are blessed by Me through My word of today.

I am clothed in the garment of judgment, for the spirit of the man stands powerfully against My coming. The wrath, the opposing man pushes Me to, overcomes My mercy, for it is the time to come because everything has come to an end on the earth, and the earth has been running out of power and it can no longer go on. There is no one to clean and to make it holy through cleanness, and the earth groans under the man's sins and I hear its sighing and groaning for the man is heavier than the ground under him. There are only sins on the earth, only deaf people, as in the time of Noah. But I also call out and cry again, and I cry as in the time of Noah. **I call out until I come visibly and every man will see Me. I call out so that the dead and the living may hear Me**, and the dead will help Me and will testify about My coming at the same time with their resurrection. Amen.

**Here is the day of My coming; it comes coming with wrath!** Even if no one prepares My way to come, nevertheless I come, but I come with wrath, for the man does not want Me and keeps on sending Me away from everywhere, only to be him, the man; the man who loves the lie enshrouding himself with it and putting it in the place of My righteousness. All the days of the man are his. The man eats for himself, fasts for himself, lives for himself, and seeks only for his own good, but he seeks without Me. Now I am coming to search out the man and I find him full of sins and I want to shake him off and to wash him to renew him and to make him again; however, if he does not want and remains deaf of hearing at the voice of My trumpet for resurrection, I, the One Who am Master, raise My hand and make a sign with it to the right or to the left for every man, for it is the day of judgment on the earth, the day of the Lord's righteousness. Amen.

Oh, watchmen sons, tell it far and wide that the day of the Lord is coming. The Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit are coming down on the earth as rain of word, the Lord's Day. Who hides under My word, which said two thousand years ago: «*Of this day or hour no one knows; not the angels or the Son, but only the Father*».? **Here is the Lord's Day!** God rains with it on the earth and the man passes through it and it passes through the man, and the man does not see and does not hear and does not know the day of My coming. However, you, those who are selected from among the people by My strong hand, spread the news on the earth that the Lord's Day is coming, and let every man get ready for it, for it is coming. Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the Sunday of the remembrance of the dreadful judgment, from [05-03-2000](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

And as for you, who have come near to Me by the preaching of the word of Jerusalem, strengthen your feet and your standing with God. Do not be weak to each other and rather be wise for this word, for this exhortation, for I come to teach you the eternal life. Do not be weak to one another, for by your weakness you draw each other to weakness and to its reward. Do to each other good for God, by the strength of the Holy Spirit and carry your burden with love and patience, so that you may not be a burden for one another and so that you may not be fall and weakness for each other, as it happened with the first man created, who fell down by burden. Do not find yourselves in burdens and seek to get rid of any burden instead, for the burdens make the soul and the desire for resurrection tired. Strengthen each other on your feet and do not be weakness for each other, but rather rely each other on Me, the Lord, and you will find yourselves with My peace, because I will give it to you and get power in you, and you will be

My peace and will be with My peace in you. Do not rely on Me with your sins, but with your holy virtues in you and grow through them for Me instead, for I am aggrieved because of the man's weaknesses, and the man cannot help another man for he is very weak. That is why I said that the man who does to the man good has gathered heaps on his adversary, works for those that are temporary, and **here is the man's judgment! Let the man no longer wait for the judgment**, for I said: «*The world has already been judged*», and every man draws after him those that he has been working for, as the man does not put an end to his weaknesses because he can no longer do it. **He who loves the woman, that one loves sin**, and there is no other cause for the love of the woman. Let the women no longer rejoice or boast or become haughty because they are loved, for they are the sin for the weak man and are a deep chasm for the man, a chasm where the entire human kind has been falling down. (*See the selection topic: „The mystery of the man and of the woman*<sup>29</sup>”, r.n.) And the one who got wise from God flees from destruction and sticks to God. Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the Sunday of the remembrance of Adam's expulsion from Paradise, from [12-03-2000](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

I am the One Who chose of the people and made them into My sons and I prepared them by the word and made them holy in their life and faith, in their work and love and I have called them God's sons in the middle of the people and I gave them the book of the judgment of the creature into their arms, for I write it on earth with them, and I lay it down before the people for their judgment, for I came into this world two thousand years to make see those that do not see and to show their darkness to those that say that they see. And today I have worked the same and the same way I have come to those who see, to put to shame those that do not see but boast saying that they see. But he, who sees, also sees Me, and he sees My coming for I come to him and make Me a house and I dine with him and appear to him, as I promised by My Scriptures two thousand years. And behold, I come with the word and with the fire, to cleanse with them, and you, man, you are to choose. I want to do good to you with the word through your faith into My coming as word on earth, for your preparation for My coming, for your little coat from Me, man, and if you want that I may not do good to you with My word, which comes to you from Me, then you will love the fire in which you stay and it will be lighted on you and it will crush you, for it is the time of the judgment of the creature. Amen.

The little angels cry to Me for the man's mercy, because the time of the judgment has come and the little angels cry for this time and the man does not cry. Oh, how shall I make the man cry before My great day? Behold, the man does no longer know of My little angel and the wicked angels, who fell from heaven, have been fighting since then, from their fall, and until today, to prevent the man from coming back into heaven and into his eternal life, there where there is no pain but rather endless comfort for the man and for Me with the man, for without man I have always been groaning and without him I have not had any house, for **the man is My house, and the man's house is My heaven**, which I prepared for him and for Me with the man in whom I have rest with My rest.

---

<sup>29</sup> You can also see on: <https://app.box.com/s/fag6i6bvsojvl4m222bjf2p5iqhh8ju>  
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VN0lLgWPpsZEtQNGZQNfhVSDA&authuser=0>  
[http://www.bookrix.com/\\_ebook-lord-jesus-the-word-of-god-about-the-mystery-of-the-man-and-the-woman](http://www.bookrix.com/_ebook-lord-jesus-the-word-of-god-about-the-mystery-of-the-man-and-the-woman)  
<https://docs.zoho.com/file/tp1p28ab5f33d75eb42379cd326f92e4cf900>  
[https://mega.co.nz/#!AN8ggIiZ!AAss33OU6lfhc\\_7GKmET4Hy4dpIxHPV8mS7DicAhzs](https://mega.co.nz/#!AN8ggIiZ!AAss33OU6lfhc_7GKmET4Hy4dpIxHPV8mS7DicAhzs)

Oh, man, remove the scales from your eyes to see My coming and remove the scales from your ears and hear My calling, with which I come before you with the sons of My Father, with the sons of My word, with God's sons, wandering man. I come after you with them to receive Me from them, for I give Myself to them for you, and you should receive Me from them, for I come with the word and with the fire and you will have to choose what you will receive. Receive the word and get ready through the teaching of My word. Do not take the fire, for the fire will be for all those that commit sin and that not give up sinning, which is meant for fire. Man, receive from heaven, for **I come with the paradise on earth and I have already come and set the law of the paradise with God's sons on earth. And if you hear Me, then be careful, for there is no sin in paradise. In paradise it is eaten a heavenly food, as I taught the first created man in paradise. When I put the man in paradise, I did not say anything to him but what to eat and what not to eat for him to live and not die.** Man, you should know that everything from heaven are or fall from man through eating, for the man's body is a temple either for God or for the devil. You should also know man, that life dies in man through eating and life is the holiness, which lives forever. You should know man that the sin is stirred up in man through eating, for the man is flesh and not spirit. Oh, if the man had wanted to eat what I told him to eat at the beginning, he would have not sinned and he would have not died through eating and disobedience to the law of the paradise, but now I have brought the law of the paradise on earth, and **I have always come with it to make it perfect and I want that the man may no longer be flesh and blood, for these do not inherit incorruptibility and do not inherit the paradise and the holiness of the paradise.** (See the selection topic „[The mystery of humankind salvation - the mystery of incorruptibility<sup>30</sup>](#)”, r.n.) When Adam became flesh and blood by lust, then he lost his incorruptibility, for I said to him: «**If you eat from what is not to be eaten, you will surely die, you will lose the corruptibility of your body and you will lose your body.**» Behold, dear man, why your body perishes and goes into the ground. The body which eats something else than what I told the first created to man to eat, perishes and will no longer be, but the soul of the body cries to Me; the man's blood cries to Me from the ground and the man is not terrified that I ask for his blood from his hand; I ask for his life, I call him into account for his life and the man cannot flee from this answer and will come into sufferance. **Even the bodies in the ground, which have been waiting for their resurrection, will come to life, some to eternal life, because they loved it and worked it by waiting, and some to eternal condemnation, because they worked it in the life of their body.**

Oh, do not hide man anymore, as I am in everything that I made, and you cannot hide but in Me, to save you from sin and perishing, if you want. **I came to put the law of the heaven upon you, and to look at what you are doing, and I tell you by the word that you should no longer do what you do, as you make the man like you, not like Me; of you and not of Me; from you and not from Me. You make the man that is today out of lust.** I spoke otherwise about what the man had to do. I told him by My word what to do, and I said: «**Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the earth.**» **I spoke by My word and the man should have been made from this word, and not from the sin of the fallen man, for the sin kills the man's body, and the man has been entering into the ground for seven thousand years,** and I came into the world for the judgment, to show the man how he had to fulfill My word which spoke to the man: «**Be fruitful and multiply.**» I showed My birth from the Virgin, and then I judged the man and I put My finger on his sin and I condemned it, but the man did not separate himself from sin and did

---

<sup>30</sup> You can also see on:

<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VN01LgWPpsZDF6VlJGelQ3WWs&authuser=0>

<https://app.box.com/s/2bvi4bp6mf0ycnqd0m56pssvz7tnrvb3>

[https://mega.nz/#!0A0GSDzR!qN\\_vKoA04DHbIZgXAwefFR7-hkITIY08nNTPFK6Vtgs](https://mega.nz/#!0A0GSDzR!qN_vKoA04DHbIZgXAwefFR7-hkITIY08nNTPFK6Vtgs)

not come back in heaven, but only a small remnant which believed through My grace, the grace of My coming. Now, I come again to tell the man about sky and heaven, and about the life without sin, and to give the man his life back.

I tell you, dear man, do no longer commit sin; do no longer be weak before the sin. Receive from My spirit; take from My power, take from the Sons of God, as I put them between Me and you. **Take and come back into the life without heaven, as there will remain nothing on the earth, nothing except the heaven**, man. I tell you as I told Adam: eat from heaven, but do not eat from the earth, and eat with obedience from the earth. Eat what I told you, and start with the death of the sin within you. **Oh, do no longer drink anything but only what I told you to drink, as what you drink I do not make to spring out of the ground. I gave Israel water to drink. Oh, do no longer smoke, as this is the hell and the torments of the hell on the earth with the people. Oh, do no longer commit adultery, but cleanse yourself of the lust of the flesh, which becomes hell and fire of hell in a man's body. Oh, do no longer eat meat, man! Oh, do no longer eat! Enough man! You became the grave of so many creatures with the living soul in them. Enough! Enough man! You will no longer be in My country of wedding if you do not listen to this commandment, as there shall no longer be killing in Romania, because I said: «*Man you shall not kill*» and I said: «*Man do not be lustful*» and I also said: «*You shall love your God with all your heart, with all your mind, with all your soul and with all your love, man*».** And if not even today you do not hear what I told you, and if you receive from man and not from Me for your life, you will soon see Me and you will hear Me when I tell the evil ones: **«*Go, you who are cursed, into the unquenchable fire from you, at the reward according to the deeds, where is the weeping and the gnashing of teeth, as you did not hear God, and you did not want life, and you lived as dead towards Me***».

Behold the time of the judgment; and I call the man out from death to life and I come into the way of the man with you, children of My word, as you are the sons of My Father, the sons of God, through whom I save the creature, as it waits with eager expectation for its salvation, and I tell the man to come and to be saved. Let him come if he wants, as behold, My voice passes through the man and it tells the man: take, man and eat what I told you from the beginning to eat, so that you may not die, as the life dies into the man through food, and the sin is done in man by eating, as the man is flesh, and not spirit. Do no longer eat anything, and do not longer drink anything, but only what I taught you from the beginning. Amen. Then the sin and its lust will no longer come to life in you, and the heaven and its angels will serve you as the one born of God, man. Oh, set yourself to work as in heaven, and go to your returning, as the road is short; it is not long, and in heaven no one marries and no one is given into marriage, and all are like angels. Amen. And it is no longer as in the world, and the heaven will be on the earth, as it is promised to be and to give fruit, but the fruit is the tree of life, out of which the saints will eat and its leaves will be for the healing of the nations, as it is written. Amen.

I am the Son of the Father Sabaoth, and I am within My coming on the earth, and I come from the Father. Amen. And I have got Romania from My Father, the country of My coming, and I have taken sons out of it, and I call them God's sons; they, who are waited by all the creature, and the saints and the angels say: **«*Come, Lord!*»**, for the Spirit says: **«*Come!*»** and the bride says like the spirit of the saints and of the angels: **«*Come, Lord!*»**.

The Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit say: Come to Me, man, come, as look, I come to give each one according to his own deed. I come with days of wedding on the earth; I come and I have always come. Come man too, as I share My life to those who receive from it towards eternal life that is to come on the earth soon, soon. And behold, it is coming and it has already

come; and it is coming to take the death from the earth and to cast it into the unquenchable fire, where is fire and brimstone.

Behold the time of the judgment, and I call the man from death to life, from hell to heaven, to the eternal wedding life, with My bride of Romanians, as I am well pleased with her. Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Assumption. The feast of the Romanian Christianity, the third day, from [28-08-2000](#).

\*\*\*

Oh, waking sons on the earth, My word from you disturbs the world of angels and they come with My coming to you and see the throne of My word with you, **the book of the judgment for the creature**, from which the living and the dead receive each one according to their deeds. Until My leaving to the Father I had said this: «*When the Son of Man comes in His glory, and all the holy angels with Him, then He will sit on the throne of His glory and before Him all the nations will be gathered, and He will separate them one from another, as a shepherd separates the sheep from the goats. He will set the sheep on His right hand, but the goats on the left and will tell those on His right: "Come, blessed of My Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you by My Father from the foundation of the world; and to those on His left hand He will also say: "Depart from Me into the eternal fire which is prepared for the devil and his angels. These will go into the eternal punishment, but the righteous into eternal life".*

Oh, sons, the angel of the Lord calls out, he sounds the trumpet of My coming upon the living and the dead. My angel, together with the heavenly host, sees the throne of My word with you, **the book of judgment of the creature, the way of My coming for judgment**. The heaven and the earth shake under the steps of My coming, for **the last judgment has come**. Amen. John, My apostle, saw it coming and said: «*I see a great white throne, and Him who sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away. There was found no place for them. And I saw the dead, the great and the small, standing before the throne, and the books were opened, and another book was opened, which is the book of life and the dead were judged out of the things which were written in the books, according to their works. The sea gave up the dead who were in it. Death and hades gave up the dead who were in them and they were judged, each one according to his works. Then death and hades were thrown into the lake of fire. This is the second death, the lake of fire.*

Sons, give My word to the whole world, My new age, My speaking on the earth. Give My word to My people, for the people beat Moses because he led them out of Egypt, but they would beat you either because you let it die in the world. Give My new age to the dead, My word which is with you, for behold, My angel sounds the trumpet of My coming; the angel sounds over the living and over the dead. Amen.

I, sons faithful to My coming after two thousand years, I and you and with My angels open the gates of hell and death and call out the dead, as I called Lazarus out from his grave because of his sisters' faith, whom I said: «*If you believe, you will see God's glory, for anyone who lives and believes in Me will never die.*

Oh, sweet and merciful children in the garden, I give you the sweetest and most beautiful word: I love you! This is the most beautiful word, and I give it to you, for I have no one to give it but to those who are loved. The archangels Michael and Gabriel are always on your right and left, on your left and right, for My work with you. My angel, Michael, the archangel, made for

you a way to those in the graves, and a way for them to you, and here is their memorial and calling table for resurrection.

**Oh, what a pain, because the man who call the dead into remembrance does not want to make alms as for heaven! Oh, what a pain! Those who are called into remembrance cannot come near. The brandy, the devil's drinking, stays on the memorial tables; and the meat the same. Oh, for the heaven, one does not work as for those on the earth. The angel does not come closer to the memorial and then to go and help the one who is mentioned. The meat and brandy do not work out any mercy to heaven, and they bring torment of hell for the one remembered instead. Oh, there are no longer on earth those who have mercy on those in the graves.**

Sons from the garden of salvation, I love you. This is the most beautiful word, and I give it to you as I have no one to give it to. **Give your hand to those who are asleep, for they have been waiting for it. I raise up a new generation out of you from the living and the dead, a new seed, after the spirit not after the flesh; out of cleanness, not out of flesh. I will fill the earth with those who are saved, with those who are born of My word upon you. I make out the great resurrection little by little. Soon, soon, and those who sleep in the dust of the earth will stand on their feet, for it is written to be so, and those that are written come into fulfillment completely. Amen.**

Excerpt from the Word of God at the synod of the holy archangels Michael and Gabriel, from [21-11-2000](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

Oh, hardly does the man know Me when I knock at his door! Every man got used to say that the Lord is not. Oh, how could the man learn to say such a thing? The one, who has not got any fear of God, blasphemes and then he says: "It is not the Lord." One hour, and the man will no longer say this. **Only one hour and I will stay face to face with them, for no one has believed the mystery of the new age by now, because I, Myself, have to interpret and to reveal Myself with it on the earth, of the Romanian land. And let the man no longer questions you about your knowledge that the Romanian land is chosen for My coming. Let him look at the kind of work I have been doing on it and to understand and to know. Amen.**

I go with you for the man to hear how I reveal the mystery of the new age, the age that is to come. Those who have forsaken the faith will believe seeing with their own eyes, and their unbelief will not escape them from guilt, but on the contrary, it will condemn them severely, for I have had you as My messengers on the earth and I have called them to Me and they have got used to saying: "It is not the Lord." **One more hour and I will show Myself near you, for the judgment of those who have known Me by this word.** The man's haughtiness, which does not receive Me, is the reward of his wicked works, for the sinful falls into haughtiness and he falls into blindness and then, by everything he does, he blasphemes God. One more hour and My light with you will be great and I will dazzle the haughty ones and they will remain in the darkness and the blind will not be able to find the way. I, the Lord, the One, Who made the heaven and the earth, will make them new and I will do this work with the man, as I have already done so, as My Father worked with Me, doing everything that is. I am with the mystery of the new age on the Romanian land. Let the man see what kind of work I have been doing with him and let him understand and know. Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Saint hierarch Nicholas, from [19-12-2000](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

I still hear the man saying the he does need another Scripture; that the one from two thousand years ago is enough and that it has everything. It has, man, but you have nothing of it. Do no longer oppose when I come to reveal the one of that time by this one now. Do no longer justify yourselves as you have nothing to justify with, since you do not walk in the footsteps of My Gospel of that time, for look, My book of that time has had no room on the earth; My word, creating the new man, has had no room over your life, as I wanted to make the man by My Gospel of that time. And I come now and remind you that you did not walk in My footsteps. And if this word of today shows you the judgment of your deeds against My teaching, you rise to put My book of today under the lie and say that you do not need it and that you have the one of that time. Oh, where do you have it? Do you have it on paper? If you have it this way, that one is the book of your judgment. You are judged because you did not work according to it. At least humble yourself. But no; you cannot because you are after your own wills and you cannot submit them to you. You submit Mine to you and say: „I do no longer need them”. This is how you say to My word of today and to My word of two thousand years ago. You do not need either one. Oh, if you do not need, why do you still live on its account? Why do you make a profit on account of My Gospel of two thousand years ago? I said that it will win over souls and bodies for the kingdom of heavens, and you make money beside My work of that time and do your own will with it.

I have come now to tell the truth to every man, for it is the time of judgment, the time of the truth. This means judgment: the truth. Amen, amen, amen. My word is the truth. It is its time and that is why it is coming on earth. Let the man meet Me and receive My word and put upon it and see his stature and come to make him again, for the man is not yet made. There is no one to make the man to be. I am the Creator of the man, and I have come to make it. Every man says: “God made me”, but I do not say this. If I made the man, he would be in My image and after My likeness, and he would not be the way he is now, and within his condition now, he alone testifies about his father, for each one takes after his father. Amen.

Let the man meet Me and take My word for the man’s creation on him. And only after he allows himself to be made, only after that let him say “God has made me”.

Oh, My people! Oh, people of My coming! Show to the man your creation from My hand. Let the man see you a man made by God, for I say: blessed is he who comes to know the life and its mystery and the spirit of the everlasting love, to stay in it and to grow to be, for there will be only righteous people in My people, there will be only saints. Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Lord’s meeting (Candlemas), from [15-02-2001](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

The praying and memorial offering of those that are asleep has come through the gate of heaven. Those that are asleep come in groups; they come to you, for you keep a memorial for the whole human kind that was and still is. When those that died sinning, see the place of salvation, the place from here, where I work with you for the man’s salvation, when they see My victory through you, they are filled with pain and remorse and cry to Me mournfully to have mercy on them and to wipe out their sins, for in their days of memorial they have seen the heaven, which is the rest of the saints, and they have seen the hell, which is the place of condemnation, in which the sinners will be tormented after the resurrection of the dead. The entire human kind, which went to sleep, has come to your memorial and now

they are listening to the voice of the being of the Holy Spirit, Who is speaking from Me over you, preparing the resurrection of the dead and My coming with the life of the age that is to be. Amen.

Oh, My people, the love, which is not harmful, cries out to the man for him to take it in him that it may give him inner life. Everything the man loves is the love, which harms the man, and the man can no longer remove it from him. The love, which does not harm the man, is My love in him, the love, which gives the man his eternal living, the eternal life, which does not darken the man's eternity.

Eternal living, this is what I want to give you, man, for this is what I said: «***He who believes in Me will never die***». Amen. Oh, I did not lie by saying this word, which I spoke in all My love for the man. I did not say too much by this word, but rather I comprised in it the whole truth about the eternal life. **But who is the one who believes in Me so that he may never die, as Enoch and Elijah did not die, and also the loved John and many others after them, who are in their bodies, being comprised by those that are not seen among those that are seen?** (See the selection topic: „[Enoch and Elijah<sup>31</sup>](#)”, r.n.) The love, which is not harmful, brings the man to eternal life and brings Me in man, so that the man may live in Me and for him to be My living, My house and My eternity in man. Who else is on earth the house of the Holy Spirit, in which to be consumed with the heat of the Holy Spirit being? He who has the Holy Spirit in him, that one has both the Son and the Father for the Three of Them, are inseparable everywhere and every time if They are in man, for They are One, and this name is the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit. Amen, amen, amen. Oh, if the man drank of this cup, he would get drunk with God. If the people gave to each other this cup of the happiness from above, there would be a drunkenness of the Holy Spirit upon the people and the people would be found in Me and would get together to drink and to look for their happiness in this drunkenness.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Descending of the Holy Spirit, from [03-06-2001](#).

\*\*\*

Oh, you too, those who come to the wedding, wake up! Wake up and hear the voice of the Bridegroom Who speaks to His bride, sharing the wine of the wedding, of the wedding love. Amen. Oh, let your hearts not be troubled. I give you the solid teaching, solid food, so that you may strengthen your living and to wake Me up within you, and for Me to take root within you, for I am the root of this word which comforts you. **Believe it or not, I have to tell who I am. I am the One Who is. I am the Son of the Father Sabaoth. I am here and I become word and I give Myself out over the earth.** Nowhere on earth do I find any man that wants to do like Me for My word of today that I let down here with all its wholeness. If I also spoke here the way as so many people say that I have spoken in so many places on the earth, then I would be loved from here as well; I would be believed here too, and I would be welcomed from here with My way to the people too. **But My way is heavenly; it is a right and holy way** and the man is afraid of it. And if the man is afraid of the clean way, he would like that My coming in

---

<sup>31</sup> You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/2ZirGkn0Xn8Ei2cSofYD>  
<http://www.authorstream.com/Presentation/billydeana-3830379-word-god-coming-enoch-elijah/>  
<https://www.scribd.com/document/212708071>  
<https://archive.org/details/TheWordOfGodAboutTheComingWithEnochAndElijah>  
<https://app.box.com/s/e907tvu3ntvd0uq2idf2>  
<http://www.mediafire.com/file/yqr53958wzz7bl3>  
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VN01LgWPpsN2JxWWIRS0Zsa0E>

the word to be a lie; the word with which I open up the way of the coming of My body that ascended to the Father two thousand years ago. I did not ascend so that I might not come again. But on the contrary, I said then: «**I go so that I may come again; I go to prepare a place**», and to come back after I prepare it. Here it is; I have prepared it and the man is too haughty to believe what I say, for I say **that every word of Mine, which I come down with into this place prepared by Me painfully, judges the one who does not receive it to put it on him.** Behold, the man receives from man but he does not receive from God. I also was a man on the earth and I was wise from the Father and I let the teaching of eternal life upon the man. Why does the man does not receive from Me as well and to be like Me then? Oh, why the man receives only from man. Why, really?

You man that read only what the man says and only what the man writes! Was the man crucified for you that you receive teaching from him and believe so much in him and eat from him so much? How comes that you are not tired of so much learning which takes from your soul, like the big waters, all that is eternal and true in you and from heaven? Oh, man, I meet you in your running and search out your being and I see that you do no longer have a being of noble birth. The gathering in your mind had made Me an orphan to you, you man tired of your labor, of your burden. I told you to take up My burden, for My yoke is good, for My burden is easy. This is what I told you. However, you become a giant and carry the burdens on your way, and My way is destitute of people. Your way is not My way. What is yours is not also Mine and you live without life. Oh, how shall I make you open to My knock at your door? **Here is how I open up My spring and call you to come and drink and see its taste and see its truth, for I am this spring. I am this word, and My body is wrapped up into this word and I stand before you wrapped in this word. This word is My coming after two thousand years from the Father, to prepare a bride with it, and to come then down near her in My visible body, with which I ascended from My disciples two thousand years ago, so that I may be able to come back at the time of My coming again from near the Father.**

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Romanian Christianity, the first day, from [08-06-2001](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

**Oh, the people will not be able to bear with My coming, for it will be with a great glory, and the man is not prepared by Me for it.** Behold, the man does not let himself be prepared for My coming, and it will be in glory and it will burn like a furnace, for it is written: «**Behold, the day, which will burn like a furnace, is coming**». Then **I will change My face, for the man will see Me in glory and he will be terrified**, for it is written: «**The nations of the earth will cry and will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of the heaven with great power and much glory, to get together His chosen ones from the four corners of the winds of the earth**». Amen.

Oh, how shall I do before **My coming, which will burn like a furnace in heaven and on earth?** What really shall I do to prepare the man for the glory of that day? It is coming soon, soon. How shall I make the man learn to hear from Me as you do, as you listen to those that you hear from Me? Shall I change the man in his face and heart before Me? How shall I do this? Shall I make the man no longer receive from himself or from the man and rather receive from Me? How shall I really do it? The man shall live from Me and from My word and from My work with the man; oh, how could I leave this change over the man so that I may look at his face and he at My face as I and My disciples looked at each other in the day when I revealed My glory in their eyes in the mountain and when they saw those in heaven at My right and left?

**Behold, that day, which will burn like a furnace and will consume everything, is coming,** and the man does not want to hear from Me so that I may prepare him for that day. **The man has to be like Me on that day, so that he may not be melted in it.** It is at this work of the new man that I work with you, children of the Lord's glory. I glorify with you over the earth with days of heavenly glory, sons, with heavenly and sweet feasts on the earth, to make the man used to My glory little by little, and then to ask him more, if he wants to be able to do manage, and little by little to prepare those that are My chosen from the four corners of the winds of the earth, **for that day, which will burn like a furnace, is coming.** I want to teach those of Mine to be able to bear it, for its glory is burning.

I embrace you with words of comfort as in My arms, children of My today's people. You, sons from My manger of word, give this comfort to My people that are gathered together for the preparation of the glory of My days with it among the sons of the people, and get used to it day by day too, for without this comfort, which flows from My mouth over this garden, the man, soon, soon, will no longer be able to do it in body either.

Let My elected from the four corners of the winds of the earth come, and let the sons of the people come and take from this mountain of comfort to get used to My glory, for **the day, which will burn like a furnace, is coming, and soon, soon, not a body will be able to bear in it. Only those who are comforted by Me will bear with it; only they, for once with that day, their salvation is also coming, as it is written.** Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the Feast of the Lord's Transfiguration, from [19-08-2001](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

Oh, sons of the people, I teach you what true love is. In the time of Noah, I looked down on the earth and I saw God's sons seduced by the sons and daughters of the people, and thus love was spoiled on earth. When I saw this, I was sorry that I made the man and I told Noah to make a saving ark for him and for his sons, for the sons and daughters of the people would bring about flood on earth. And it was flood on earth and the earth was full of waters and I saved God's sons; I saved them from among the sons of the people out of the flood. And what shall I do now? The human kind became flood for God's sons, for the sons of the people are in abundance and those who are with Me are few. What shall I really do?

Here is what I do: I come with a table of wedding on earth. This is what I do. I call every man at My table. This is what Noah did. First, he told everybody about Me and about the news for their salvation and he called them all to salvation, but no one wanted to believe and to come. And then, their sins brought about the flood on earth, and the earth was caught under the waters with everything that was on it. **However, now it will be an unequalled wonder. I, the Lord, will lift up those of Mine and I will protect and comfort them, and I will take away many, as I took away My people of today,** with which I lay down the glory of My word on earth, My coming on the way of the word.

I want to gather many at My bosom and to give them life, for the people do not have life. Oh, who shall give life to the people? There is no man on earth to be able to give life. I come and give it to them. Come, so that I may give it you! Taste and be comforted. Taste of My wine. I am the Word that gives life, and the life is the light of the people. He, who has no light, let him come and receive it. Let him come! Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Romanian Christianity, the first day, from [25-08-2001](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

Oh, My people, what is more difficult is more beautiful; it is more real, more deserving, My people. You should not flee the burdens for the Lord is with you. I was only under the burdens, and the hate of the man pushed it to My crying for him, and I asked from My Father a new spirit for the man, a new creation. But for this I had to die for every man, and then to give him face from My face, life from My life.

Let your face, My people, be My resurrected face from crucifixion. I told you to stand in front of the mirror and dress beautifully, for you need special attire. Did you hear My people? I told you that you are My Gospel of today. Did you hear My people? Behold, I tell you this and I tell you so: **When My face will be completely your face, then the end and the beginning will come, and all will be born again from your new image**, for I chose you for this, My people. Then I will speak from your mouth the new creation of all that were at the beginning, and I will make a word of creation through you, and everything will come to be renewed and then I will say: «***It was done!***». Amen. Through your new image I will say: «***It was done!***». Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Saint Hierarch Spyridon, from [25-12-2001](#).

\*\*\*

In the beginning, the Spirit of the Lord was hovering over the surface of the waters, My people, and He was preparing His word for the creation of the heaven and the earth and for the creation of the whole beauty and the life on them, and that of the man, My people. And in the end, the Spirit of the Lord is hovering over you preparing His word for the creation of the new heaven and the new earth. In the beginning I took the heaven and the earth out of waters, and in the end out of you, people born of God and of His creating word. I separated waters from waters with you and I called you heaven, My people. **You are the tool, with which I work out the new heaven and the new earth. My Spirit hovers over you and becomes word, the word of creation of the new heaven and new earth.**

My Spirit is hovering over you as He was hovering over the waters, when I made the heaven and the earth, My people. Then I and My Father were speaking, and the angels were Our witnesses. Now, I and My Father are speaking with you, and the saints, the angels and the people are Our witnesses, the heaven and the earth, which have been waiting for the new birth, the renewal, My people. **The Spirit of the Lord is hovering over you and with you He is separating the waters from waters, the light from the darkness, the good ones from the evil ones, the truth from the falsehood, and He called this expanse new heaven. Amen, amen, amen. The new heaven and the new earth on the earth, this is the portion that I have given to you.** I have given it to you, so that you may carry the mystery of My coming, as I also gave John the portion in order to carry the mystery of My baptism, before I was to appear to God perfectly, by overcoming the power of death, and giving back his life to the man in a perfect manner. Since then and until today, I have been waiting for the man with the faith by which he may be able to perfectly perceive why I came as a Man on the earth two thousand years ago. **I have been waiting for you to perfectly understand your mission and mystery that I have given to you to carry, My people from the end of the time; the mystery of My second coming from the Father on the earth, the mystery of the new heaven and the new earth, the mystery of the New Jerusalem, the creation from My coming. Amen.**

Excerpt from the Word of God at the synod of the Saint John, the Baptizer, from 07.01.2002 Old Style / after the Julian calendar<sup>32</sup> - [20-01-2002](#) N.S. (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

Look at the servants of the church from the world, as they look for a knot in a rush when it would come to get rid of unbelief and to take care of My voice, which comes from the beginning to the end to unite these two, for it is written: «**I am the beginning and the end**». Oh, what shall I give to these, who have no way to know the mysteries of the kingdom and My word, which comes from the beginning? What shall I do to those who are stubborn and who do not get dumb at the voice of the Creator? For I have come to make up the new birth of the world as I said then, because it was not them that made it up, for they cannot do this and they would like that I also might not do this, but I must be able to do everything what is written in the Scriptures that I had do and this is what I do. Amen.

Sons, we speak of the Gospel of the Lord's coming in a churchly feast, the fearful judgment, and then, on this day of remembrance I tell everyone on earth that I, the Lord, the Word of the Father and His beloved Son, worked the same in the beginning when I made the heaven and the earth and the man. **After I made the man, he felt Me, heard Me and knew Me this way**, and after the man grew his humility less, his faith grew less as well and suddenly he thought that he could do things for himself, and this is how the man came to hide from Me. **However, I was the word, as I am here today, in the garden of My word from the end.** I was word upon the man and he felt Me, heard Me and knew Me this way, but his love for Me could not work, for he grew his humility less and because of this, his faith grew less and from this the man worshipped himself and he forgot to worship Me instead.

**Now I come on earth as word upon man and I work the same as in the beginning** and there is nothing if the man's unbelief comes into My way; however, I work so that the man may hear and that I may not come out as an unjust judge in that day of judgment, as though I came and the man did not know since he did not wait for Me to come. But whom I find on earth to believe in the Scriptures of My coming any more, which I spoke about two thousand years ago with My own mouth? **If I come to renew the world, I work as I am, and I work as in the beginning**, and I tell the world who I am and I tell it that «**I am the One Who am**» and that I come as a just Judge and each one receives his reward that he has earned with Me. But whoever had mercy on Me during this time of My coming and gave Me shelter and food and clothes and bread and water and healing of My pain and comfort, I will make that one into My tabernacle, and I speak My last word on earth from this door, the word of My coming on earth after two thousand years from My coming, as the prophets and the saints thought through the Holy Spirit,

---

<sup>32</sup> [Old Style \(O.S.\) and New Style \(N.S.\)](#) ([http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Old\\_Style\\_and\\_New\\_Style\\_dates](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Old_Style_and_New_Style_dates)) are sometimes used with dates to indicate either whether the start of the Julian year has been adjusted to start on 1 January (N.S.) even though documents written at the time use a different start of year (O.S.), or whether a date conforms to the Julian calendar (O.S.), formerly in use in many countries, rather than the Gregorian (N.S.)

The Church Calendar (in Romania) up to 1924 was the same as that of Nicaea, based on severe apostolic canons, but in 1924, the Scripture of the prophet Daniel was fulfilled: «**the people made bold to even change the times**», when the primate metropolitan - of that time, Miron Cristea, (*Primate metropolitan* = (in the past) a title given to the first metropolitan of a country; today it would be equal to that of a patriarch) introduced the Gregorian Calendar (Catholic) as result of a „pan-Orthodox” congress that took place in 1923, in Constantinople. At that congress, the patriarch of that time, Meletie, proposed the acceptance of the „revised” [Julian Calendar](#), ([http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Revised\\_Julian\\_calendar](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Revised_Julian_calendar)) which was in accord with the Catholic one for a period up to the year 2800 and „it was allowing that all the feasts to be celebrated at the same time with those of other confessions”. «... and he shall wear out the saints of the Most High and he shall think to change the times and the law...» (Daniel 7/25), r.n.

Who works out My coming. Whoever does not want Me to come, that one is unfaithful and his lot is outside, together with those who did not receive the kingdom. And the one, who wants My coming, that one believes in it and stays according to My pleasure, and I rely on him and prepare My coming and I come; **I come and I give each one according to what he has earned.** Amen.

**Oh, My people, those that are asleep have been waiting for their resurrection.** You have made a memorial for them and they all have come from creation and until today. They did not want to go to their places until they hear My word. When I saw what they wanted, I fulfilled this way. Now they stay at the table of the word, and then I make them free, but I do not make them free for a long time since their ascending comes near, **their ascending and My coming,** My people, My coming once with your coming to the work of My coming. Ask in your prayers on the altar; ask for the raising of the dead for the life of the age to come and we have to establish all its fulfillments on earth. Amen. It is time for a great watch, but who on earth believes what I tell him here in the word?

Excerpt from the Word of God on the Sunday of the remembrance of the fearful judgment, from [10-03-2002](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

My people, I, the Lord and your God, thought and teach you always to sweeten yourself with Me on earth, so that you may able to be Mine, and so that you may not be yours or of the world, because I have always told you to be Mine, son. I called you and chose you and I have brought you up and this is also what I do today, but there has to be a difference between you and the unfaithful one, My people. This mystery is what I want to teach you today, even deeper than you have known and experienced it, so that I may have you as a faithful child, a called and chosen and faithful child, My people. Amen.

Oh, child of My word, My supper of nowadays with you and of which I have always sweeten you, has to make you sweeter and sweeter, as much as I can sweeten Myself with you, My people. **You are My smallest one** and I set you to guard well the golden tree and its fruits, so that I may sweeten Myself with them at My table with you. I have taken the tree from gate and I put it in storage, and I put you to keep it and to work it, so that it may be on the table and its whole sweet fruit as well, for **I am flesh and word, and there was and there is nowhere else like with you,** My people.

The city, without a prophet, without a leader from heaven on it, falls down and it has fallen down because it had and has many rulers over it, and I have not had any room in it and over it even now, at the end of the time, when **I have called at My supper, at My table of Holy Spirit those that say that they are the sons of the kingdom, Jesus Christ's church among the people.** **Soon, soon, My disciples and apostles,** those with whom I walked on earth two thousand years ago, and I made them faithful of the powers of My word after I had called and chosen them, **soon, soon they will be seen near Me, judging the Israel after the flesh, and the one who wanted to be Israel after the spirit, after Me, the Christ of the Father,** for I have founded the church and I am her Master. Amen.

I celebrate My disciples, My people. I glorify Myself into your midst with the glory of My word and I give them a seat near Me on one side and on the other, and I give them the reward because they had walked with Me and this way they were taught to be righteous and holy. And because they gave up everything they had and followed only Me, I told them that at the new birth of the world they would sit on the judgments seats for those who violated My

judgments, for My church has been built on them and with them, both at that time and now. Amen.

Oh, disciples, I took you with Me into the word. **Not only that My seat of judgment is here, in the garden of My word, but also yours as well, for this is how I have established you to stay at the new birth of the world and of the creature, and to judge the lawlessness,** so that it may know, from earth to heaven, what it is and where its place is. Amen, amen, amen.

— *We, our Teacher and Lord and of Your sons and ours, we, Lord Almighty, right and good Judger of the world! From heaven down to earth we are taking after You now, because any perfect disciple is like His Teacher. Amen.*

*We sit on the seats of justice and declare over the earth and from margins to margins, so that the word of Your disciples may be heard, which says this over those who have sat to be like You and then to be masters over the nations into Your name, and we say this to them: no disciple is greater than his Teacher, but any perfect disciple is and will be like his Teacher instead. Amen.*

*We kneel before You, praying to You for Your people through whom You have saved Your church and its mystery, which will not be crushed forever. And we sit, Lord, on the seats of judgment, near You, judging the lawlessness on earth and its place, Lord. Let all those, who sit on the seats of judgments hear, from margins to margins, that we, Lord, have to bring down justice on earth and the gospel of Your coming, and of Your saints and children from the earth, with whom you write Your book of today, **the book of the sacrificed Lamb, the book of the judgment,** (See the selection topic: „[About the Book of the Lamb - The Book of Life](#)<sup>33</sup>”, r.n.) for it is written into the prophets: «...the scroll flying far and wide, with its length, twenty cubits and its breath ten cubits, has the curse that goes out over the surface of the whole land; for everyone who steals shall be cut off according to it on the one side; and everyone who swears falsely shall be cut off according to it on the other side. This will enter into the house of the thief and into the house of him who swears falsely by the Lord's name, and it will remain into the midst of his house, and will destroy it with its timber and its stones». Amen. «This is the ephah basket that is appearing», as the Scripture says, «and in it there it is the wickedness of the whole earth and on it the slab of lead», (Zach. 5:3-8, r.n.) and its place is Babylon and Sodom. Amen.*

*Oh Lord, who is the one who swears falsely on Your name, and which is his house, the house of the thief, Lord? Behold Your measure: the ephah. You measure the wheat with it, and with it You measure the man who swears falsely on Your name, and the man has room in it, Lord, to be measured. And if the man is not wheat, it is lawlessness instead, Lord, and he that swears falsely on Your name is a thief, and his house of timber and stones (The worldly churches, r.n.) will be cut off. Amen. If you were not the Lord of justice, the thief, who makes his house into Your name, will be justified. However, You have set all of us on the seats of judgment, when You called us and chose us to be faithful to You against the lawlessness of the*

---

<sup>33</sup> You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/X73CIapKLfvzXOO7VPtQ>  
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VN0lLgWPpsQ1Y5dzNkT0xabG8>  
<https://archive.org/details/TheWordOfGodAboutTheTheBookOfTheLambTheBookOfLife>  
<http://www.mediafire.com/file/h31i3xq34vb5c1s>  
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/kgsp312q6yl8h8>  
<https://mega.nz/#!0NtDxC7I!0BHJWThRYHXLU2vw4kAZVIFUK3SbB2vQkvJNQh1gW-0>

whole earth. When You called us to be Yours, You also taught us to deny ourselves and everything we had on earth, so that we might have only You and to give You to the man as You are, and we had to be like You, Lord. Wherever we walked far and wide on earth, we gave only You to people and not us, and we took only You from heaven and from earth, as Your Holy Spirit was blowing and working by the anointment that You gave us, You and not the man, You and not the thief, who swore falsely on Your name, and he did not know You, Lord, for a thief belongs to his own self and cannot be Yours. Now, after two thousand years of wickedness, the scroll of Your book is flying high and low over the surface of the entire earth, and any thief will be cut off, and anyone who swears falsely will be crushed, and the house of timber and stones of the thief will be thrown down, for Your judgments have been made known, Lord. We are just the judgment and not the judges, for we denied the world and ourselves and this is how we went from place to place with Your power in us, proclaiming Your kingdom, and thus we were worthy of the reward of our work, for You were our work, and we put You over the man and in man, Lord. But the apostles of today, those who did as they wanted from two thousand years ago until now, where are they from and who are they taking after and whom are they giving to the people? Their glory has surpassed the human measure, and the lawlessness sits in its place and in its house. The ephah basket runs over its brims with its wickedness, for the man who swears falsely on Your name is the measure, which overruns and has been spread all over the surface of the earth, and the curse of the lawlessness the same, and any thief will be cut off, Lord, for Your book of today has been preached up and down all over the earth, and there is in it what You give to each other according to his own deed. Amen.

Now we are breathing the spirit, which is speaking out of us from You, and we are establishing Your people from Your coming. Glory to You, and again we say, glory to You for You started reigning fulfilling the Scripture revealed to the sons of God, as it is written into the Scriptures about the entire creature, which has been waiting for them sobbingly, Lord. And we teach them into Your name, as the ones who were and are Yours on earth and in heaven, and we speak to them this way:

If you have been so much waited for and so much loved in heaven, children of the graces from the end of the time, be His whole measure on earth, and make yourselves perfect in Him, so that He may be perfected in you, and be all in one, with all kinds of gifts that he has breathed into you, so that you may also be on earth His glory from the end of the time, and so that through it, He may be able to work out His coming with all the saints and with the new heaven and with the new earth on earth among the people.

You should also know that not everything that stays under the name of the church of Jesus Christ is church; it is no longer and it is something else instead, for it is written about the scroll, which flies and gets in the house of the thief and of the one who swears falsely on the name of the Lord, and it will remain in it and it will cut off its timber and its stones. The wickedness is in the ephah, and the ephah is brought to its place, in its house, and it will cut it off. Amen. Soon, soon, Babylon and Sodom will have the sign of the lawlessness on them, for all those, who became apostles without the Lord speaking to them, did so because they were thieves, and their houses are the place of the lawlessness, the place of the ephah, in which the lawlessness of the whole earth is found. You should also know that the Lord, one hour before finding the man of lawlessness, who stays under the name of the church throughout the earth, one hour before it, the Lord presented you as His church on earth, and you stand on the ground of the Lord's testimony, because He proved you through signs and miracles, and no enemy could stand against you, because the Lord took His kingdom, (See the selection topic: „[About](#)

the kingdom of God<sup>34</sup>, r.n.) and from here, from you, He can for Him, for we and for you. And many will read the book and will see and illuminate and will be the guests of the Lamb's wedding with you, and those who are wicked will behave as the wicked ones, for the lawlessness was set into its place and its house, in the house of those who swears falsely on the name of the Lord. Amen.

*You should know, children from the end, you should know, little children, you should know to be so wise, as great as the work that the Lord has put on your shoulders, to be able to carry it on earth for His coming. Be greater than we are, for all the saints in heaven stay around you, so that you may be able to do as they all did, and as much as the Lord can, children from the end of the time. Do not be afraid that you are small or that you are weak. Stay under the Lord's wisdom and receive from it and live by it and stay with the Lord, for this is the wisdom, which protects you from any evil. Seek to be perfect disciples, for this is what this time has been requiring from your now, and everything will be submitted to the Lord, if He has you this way. Amen. Seek from dawn to dawn to be the heaven from the earth and put your life at the gates, so that it may be known by anyone who will come to the spring to see and to drink, and then to be able to do it. Give power to the zeal of the Lord in you and in the man who wants to be with the Lord. Give way to the Lord's wisdom in you and among you, so that where you are He may be also, so that you may also be, little sons. Soon, soon, you will be sought after by all the nations for the Lord, Who is with you. Adorn the garden of the meeting and enclose it well with the laws of holiness, so that the man may be able to do through them, children of the graces from the end of the time, and be perfect disciples, little sons. Amen.*

*And as for You, Lord and Teacher, give them the power of miracles, those beyond this time, as You have already given to them. Give them the beauty of the angels and the brightness of Your graces in them, and give them a gentle and humble spirit, for they are Yours, Lord. Protect them greatly, both from above and from below, and teach them to know well that work, which says that where they are, You should also be, Lord of Your sons. Amen, amen, amen.*

— I taught you, My disciples of that time, I taught you from near, I comforted you, I put you to trial, I rebuked you, I cuddled you and I gave you the Holy Spirit for the weak sight of the unfaithful. But I also carry them in the mystery of those that are not seen by their eyes, and I taught them to be able to believe in those that are true, for those are not seen, because they are true. I gave you the walking through the world together with Me, and then into My name. But I put them in storage and to sowing, and I water them from heaven with the dew from Eden, and I teach them with it to know the place where they stand, and I see you so happy for this place of Mine with them, **the place of the first beginning of the earth with the man.** Amen.

And now, I fill them with My love from you, for their work is hard, and I have always brought to them and I have always given them, both from above and from below, for their time is hard, because it is its end and I am at the beginning. I want to always have them as My children and to make them be more like children, so that I may work upon them with all My coming, with all of it, oh, My disciples from My coming in My body on earth! And I will be able to do it. Amen.

---

<sup>34</sup> You can also see on: <https://app.box.com/s/elqgjjdp9027ndk3vcoi>  
<https://drive.google.com/file/d/0B0VN01LgWPpsaU9keElpdVVHSzg/view?usp=sharing>  
[http://www.mediafire.com/view/d21516cfnt3sxt8/The\\_Word\\_of\\_God\\_about\\_the\\_Kingdom\\_of\\_God\\_.pdf](http://www.mediafire.com/view/d21516cfnt3sxt8/The_Word_of_God_about_the_Kingdom_of_God_.pdf)  
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/8m92ccmherrqq6s>  
<https://docs.zoho.com/file/otj665ed88f14dcfa4082955e8dd5c2ce78c0>  
<https://mega.nz/#gdERDQqY!YOEHQwNmcLAE5GEZYH2AKsnOkq2BZI39f6RnRTRcN5s>

I, little sons, have always let upon you the word of the blessing for My work with you, by which I glorify Myself over the earth from here with you. I ask you to be with Me, both from above and from below. I have always asked you to be good, to be sweet, to be very dear and to strengthen yourselves under the burden of My coming.

I ask you to strengthen My measure among you and to be children, sons. And I ask from you that there where you are, I may be also, and to be well pleased with you, if I am there. Open your eyes wide and even wider and make a big room in your mind to be able to see and understand how great I am upon you when I can work through you. And I tell you again with a fresh word: be one, sons. Give to each other of your bodies and souls into My name, and be one. Where one cannot, the other can, and where the love is one, you also can in it. Amen.

Prepare My glory with you again, for We will call many to the spring again, and they will come and will see My glory. (See the selection topic: „[The glory of God](#)<sup>35</sup>”, r.n.) **Be My glory, sons. Be as much as it is.** Look at Me and always be, sons, always be in My image and after My likeness, for you are the beginning that I have been waiting for so long, and remain, sons, the beginning forever. Amen, amen, amen.

The Word of God at the feast of the holy apostles Peter and Paul, from [12-07-2002](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

The archangel Michael sounds his trumpet for the gathering of the angels, My people. He is My angel, the angel of the Lord, and he is the angel of My people. He sounds his trumpet for the angelic celebration that I with the angels, with the saints and with My people settle on earth, for the Lord to speak from heaven and the living and the dead to hear, and all and everything to rejoice on earth, with the heaven and with the earth. Amen, amen, amen.

The heaven is coming down on earth, My people. I am brought near to you within a great glory by the angels. We stay face to face with you, Jerusalem, people of the Lord. The angels stay and look at you avidly and you know how you are to be seen by those in heaven and by those on earth, for you have to be My glory, the glory of My coming, the glory of the Lord on His second coming. Amen.

Now I have to give much and heavenly help to be able to seal with a seal of holiness the small cradle around the manger of the Holy of Holies in the garden of My meeting with the man, with those who are alive and with those who are asleep, for this place is a place of heavenly meeting on earth, Jerusalem of today. Behold, I embrace you in a mystery revealing, for I bring together all around you to work them out. **The dwelling of those who are asleep opens up its lid, and the mystery of the resurrection of the dead is hastening a great deal, the resurrection of which I, the Lord, have been speaking to you to make you tell them to get up, as from now on it is the time.** Amen.

---

<sup>35</sup> You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/U6hxX4NPO8cmgYEphWnA>  
<https://joom.ag/p74a>  
<https://www.scribd.com/document/394547073/The-Word-of-God-about-the-glory-of-the-God>  
<http://www.authorstream.com/Presentation/billydeana-3631631-word-god-glory/>  
<https://archive.org/details/TheWordOfGodAboutTheGloryOfTheGod>  
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=1uHcpFjPmjMtWvzxXwBkG60Dyek6rnW8X>  
<https://app.box.com/s/njwjxq7dgznu5dp716tqsqku1j413nrg>  
<http://www.mediafire.com/file/v7v1fkf6dkz6k4d>

Behold, I let the archangel Michael know about a celebration for angels, and he sounded a feast upon you, **and he sounded upon those that are asleep to come together, for I, the Lord, told them that they would stay around My work upon you; they will stay at the day of memorial, which was brought by you several days ago for them and until the day of celebration of the rulers of the angels who will gather the angels and the saints to the celebration**, at the meeting of the two worlds in the garden of the meeting, the one made up by Me through you to be and to stand before Me on the earth. Those who are asleep are now here, as you have remembered them, each one in his own order, starting with Adam and to these days.

I have exhorted you again and again to be the mystery of the kingdom of the heavens, My mystery on the earth, to be able to work out My plan of the creation of the world, which will be renewed for its appearance, as it is and this, which is seen by human eyes. I have sought again and again to set you to the work of the renewal of the world and to the work of resurrection, sons. I work hard when I stumble over the man. From the beginning I have been stumbling over the man, for nothing and nobody has listened to Me less than man. But for those which are written to happen and to be I use My mysterious power and they are and all come into being, and **soon, soon the separation between those that are seen and those that are not seen will fall and all will be one again, as it was from the beginning of God's building. Amen.**

**The assembly of the angels makes glad those that are asleep, who sat down on the little seats of stone from here, in the garden of the meeting, looking at the celebration of today and taking from it and from My table with you, and then, I, the Lord, release them,** for I have extended their stay on their memorial day. No work is done without angels, and the angels have much work today, for there are many, many souls at the feast, sons, and their number cannot be told, and the angels have great order upon them and for them so that each living soul may take of the table of today of the angels, who celebrate working and working much. Amen.

John, My beloved disciple, wants to make clear now with power the mystery of the resurrection, and I, the Lord, set him over you in word, for no one else has spoken more clearly than him about the mystery of the word without which nothing was done, of everything that was done. I put him as word upon you with so much love! For we have the same love between Me and him, as I had it when I was in My body on earth among the people.

Come, dear child! Come, son, as perfect disciple as your Teacher! Come to be now over My people! Amen, amen, amen.

*— And I, Lord, I say: now and forever and ever I will be like You, because You are the being of the saints, whom You have build from the foundation of the world, for You are all a mystery since You started to work for the man. I speak with You before Your people of today and before the angels and before the saints and, again, before the assembly of those who are asleep and are brought to the feast of the angels in the garden of Your meeting with the heaven on earth, Lord.*

*Oh, if I am the mystery of love, I want that Your people may know how much and how big it is with its mysterious length. You came a Man on earth from the Father, and I loved You with Your love in my bosom, for You settled Yourself in me with all of Your mystery, and I took it from You and I took it within a mystery even from other disciples of Yours then. I was not speaking anything else from near You but about this mysterious love, the love, which was incarnated on earth in the sixth thousand years since the creation of the world, Lord. And as then,*

today I am the mystery of the endless love in man, too. I showed in me the love, which is the light of the people, for I was the fruit of Your word, which became love in my being, and it cradled me as an infant in its cradle. And when it came for me to show the mystery from the end of the time, about Your coming and about the resurrection of the dead, I stood before You, and You before Me, and then I wrote everything You were well pleased to make known through Me. And then, an unsearchable mystery by the man's mind, for I had My disciples to put me down on earth, but I did not stay that way, and I came out alive and I remained so, and I showed then the mystery of the resurrection of the dead, because as I come out of the earth and I walked and walk that even my disciples did not find me where they put me, the same way will be with the resurrection of the dead, for the graves will be opened for the resurrection of those who are asleep, and they will stand before You, as it is written by me in the book of the Revelation after You revealed to me those that will be worked out at the time of Your second coming from near the Father. All those who are dead will come out of the earth in their body as I also came out, as many saints and unknown came out then, for I wrote this into my book, and I wrote about the word of Your word of today which is the judgment of the creature, Lord, and Your throne is on earth, for You work all things on earth. I wrote all of Your work and all of satan's work into my book with You for the end of the time. The man is afraid to look well into it, but those that are written have been done this way, the same as they are written, and those that still are in it will be likewise. Amen. And those that are stiff-necked to hear that Your coming is now, to look into the book of Revelation and to see in it as I wrote about Your book, which You have written today with Your last people, because I wrote about the opening of the seals of Your book of word on the earth, in which the judgment of the world and the resurrection of the dead are written, the book, which no one in heaven or on earth was found worthy to open its seals: no one but You, the little Lamb of the Father, because You redeem the man with Your blood. This of today is the book remembered in my book of that time, and happy is the one who will be found alive in it, for the time is near, and it has come and Your time of today becomes a sweet eternity. (See the selection topic: „[About the Book of the Lamb - The Book of Life](#)<sup>36</sup>”, r.n.)

I preach myself from one margin of the earth to the other, so that the people and the nations, the languages and all their kings may hear, that again I prophesy those that are written then in my book with You, Lamb of the Father Sabaoth. And I tell those in the graves the mystery of their resurrection, for they will soon, soon rise like I rose from the ground, and they will speak about this work, and they will speak about it with tens of thousands. And then the anti-christ will appear totally overcome by the shining of Your coming with the eternal day of the man, Lord, because the seven ages have elapsed and the wedding of the Lamb has come, and He has adorned His bride, for it is written: «Only the wise will perceive Your mystery, Your book and Your coming from the end of the time». Amen.

— Behold My people; My disciple has spoken upon you. Amen.

The archangel Michael sounds the word of the day of today and he writes it to be, and you should also write it on paper, sons who receive My word in the book of My coming, the book which judges the creature and prepares it for renewal, for I, the Lord renew the world, and

---

<sup>36</sup> You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/X73CIapKLfvzXOO7VPtQ>  
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VN01LgWPpsQ1Y5dzNkT0xabG8>  
<https://archive.org/details/TheWordOfGodAboutTheTheBookOfTheLambTheBookOfLife>  
<http://www.mediafire.com/file/h31i3xq34vb5c1s>  
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/kgsp3l2q6yl8h8>  
<https://mega.nz/#!0NtDxC7I!0BHJWThRYHXLU2vw4kAZVIFUK3SbB2vQkvJNQh1gW-0>

I make this with My word of today over the earth. The trumpets of the angels sound; the archangel Michael sounds for the resurrection and a great joy is coming upon the spirit of those that are asleep, who wait for the Lord with the day of His coming.

Now, sons, bless, speak out the seal of holiness over the little cradle in which I cradle you today in the garden of the meeting. It should be a place of comfort between earth and heaven for you, those who are weary under the glory of My coming from now. Let it be a cradle as that for children, but teach always, always, My people, the child mystery. **And those that are asleep will stay to listen and to be comforted by the teaching that you will give to My people and they will testify about you then, for I give them now the garden of My meeting with the man, and I give them small seats of stone, and I give them the spirit of the sons of God, and I give them to stay and hear from you your work with Me and to rejoice within My coming and to be ready for the time when the archangel Michael will sound their last day of waiting, the day of My coming in visible glory, the day of their resurrection, for nothing and no one wait for My coming more than them, sons.** Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the synod of the saint archangels, Michael and Gabriel, from [21-11-2002](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

As for you, Romanian Jerusalem, you shall not forget that you were chosen from among the people. **You were chosen by God to make you His will on earth**, and then, served by His angels, to do the Lord's work, the work of the man's coming back to My will, My people. You shall not be afraid of the opposing man to My will, My people, when I am with you and when you are with Me, for **many of those who believe in Me according to their will, wait for the antichrist not for Me**, and they have been looking after him as they have received teaching from the earth about the antichrist's coming, and the antichrists of today rejoice greatly when they see the man waiting for someone with the name of antichrist!

Oh, My people, the faithful man does no longer wait for Me. He gets lost in rumors, for the broods of antichrist know what to do to make the man no longer know of My coming and no longer prepare for it, and to lose his mind, his courage and his life waiting for the antichrist. However, you should wait from dawn to dawn for the Lord, your God, Who is coming to save you for His kingdom, Jerusalem of today. The man looks at you and does not want to know of My coming to you, My people, and **behold how I come and when I come** to you and how long I am with you! I go with you through the world but the world does not see Me, for I reveal Myself only to the eyes of those who have the Holy Spirit believing into My coming of two thousand years ago when I told My disciples that I would be with them to the end of the age, with those who are Mine, with those who do My will and My coming on earth.

Oh, My people, woe to the man who does not have Me as his God! However, I have no one to tell all these, because the man says that he has not got Me, but he does not say that the man cannot serve two or three gods. First, the man serves to his own self and those who come out of him and then he serves the man of vainglory, and by this he serves the evil spirit, the spirit opposing to God, the spirit of lawlessness, which **I will destroy together with his man, by the breath of My mouth whenever I come to you as word on earth, My people, for this is the breath of My coming: My word, which breathes of My mouth**, and that you hear from your midst, and by which I prove out the man of lawlessness; however, I always destroy his power displaying his work, hostile to Me and to the man who would try to get up and deny himself and then to be able to follow Me for his salvation, seeing all his wisdom for My kingdom on earth with the man, a kingdom that will never be destroyed. Amen.

I celebrate into your midst the memorial of the Gospel of My word of two thousand years ago, by which I spoke to My disciples about My kingdom, which I will come on earth with. I told them this: «*When the Son of Man will come in His glory with all angels with Him, then He will sit on the throne of His glory and all the nations will be gathered before Him and He will separate them one from another and will set the sheep on His right hand and the goats on His left hand. Then the King will tell those on His right hand: Come, blessed of My Father, inherit the Kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world; for I was hungry, and you gave Me food to eat; I was thirsty and you gave Me to drink; I was a stranger, and you took Me in; naked, and you clothed Me; I was sick, and you visited Me; I was in prison, and you came to Me. You served Me whenever you did it to one of the least of My brothers, for you did it to Me. And those who did not do this for My least ones, they did not do it to Me and they will remain in the place prepared to the devil and his angels.*

But why do I speak so clearly the word of the Gospel, which is remembered today in a work of church? I speak of it and I call it the fearful judgment, to show to the man that he does not want and he does not look to be the blessed of My Father visiting Me, the One carried by those that are My least on earth. Those who have become great and so great that they rule the earth and every man on it; I do not find any of these to search out the shortcomings of those who are the least of My people: **Mine are those little ones who suffer because they are Mine**, for the big man says: “*Let God give to those who are His.*” **But behold the fearful judgment: I am word on earth and sitting on the throne of My glory from the midst of the Romanian people with My angels, I speak for all the nations of the earth and I set them by the word on My right hand and I set them also on My left hand.** Those who have visited Me and looked for Me with faith, when I, carried by those little of Mine, cross the earth with the word to bring the news of the kingdom of the heavens against the kingdom of the antichrist, the man of lawlessness, I call these the blessed of My Father, and I tell them to come to inherit their own things that are gathered there, where the moth does not eat and where the thief does not steal them.

But to whom shall I speak this word of My Father’s blessing, My people, when you, My least one and with whom I carry the cross of My second coming from the Father, are not helped under the cross? **I have been teaching you not to receive anything as a gift, but rather to work for your food, for your drink, for your clothing**, and to take care of you and to keep from the evil one, in such a way that the man may be drawn to the work of your hands when I come with it into the man’s way to speak to him about My coming with My kingdom and about its heirs who come together in it through My least ones, and for the man to take from you and to give you from him.

Oh, My people, the whole world, which still knows that God is and that the faith in God still is as well, and the reward for the sin of the man’s separation from Me, remains in the world too, a world of lawlessness, for the lawlessness is a greedy woman, who entices the man to take and to eat of it that he will not die but live instead. There is no man in the world to be able to stop him doing his trespasses, by which he heaps up treasures on earth. I seek and I seek again after the man to make him be the blessed of My Father, if he wants to find the fallow land with a treasure in it and to give everything he has got in order to buy it. Oh, how beautiful for the man and how sweet for him, if he made everything on earth with My blessing and not with the blessing of the man that takes after him! And behold, the man does not know who the antichrist is, who makes high places on earth for himself and then writes My name on them in order to

draw to him all those who still have faith in Me. But these men do no longer see and do no longer know the way to Me because of the antichrist who set himself on a high place, clothed in My robe (*Of priest and bishop, r.n.*), because by assuming My name on him, he is no longer known by the man without wisdom, and the man does no longer see Me and does no longer discern Me to follow Me, the humble and poor One through those that are My least ones, and then to help Me while in need and sufferance, but rather he helps him and only him and his debauchery and haughtiness, drunken by the blood of the saints. However, I, the Lamb of the Father Sabaoth, am the Lord of the lords and the King of the kings and I wage war against every man who is My adversary and I will overcome him and you will also overcome those who are working together with Me for My victory, you who are called My elected, for behold the fearful judgment, because they have not gathered anything with Me, and they have not given anything to Me, but on the contrary, they have robbed Me, My name, My house, My clothing and My glory. And for this, here is what the fearful judgment says, which I spoke with My mouth and with the breath of My mouth two thousand years ago, when I came from the Father and when the ruler of this world was judged by My death, by My resurrection and by My sitting on the right hand of the Father as the King of the world, the slaughtered Lamb for the man's redemption. Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the Sunday of the fearful judgment, from [02-03-2003](#).  
(On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

Oh, Jerusalem of today, My elected people in whom I am well pleased with My heavenly voice over the earth and over the world! I work the same way today and I work in a great mystery, to touch by My word the hearts of those who are My elected who know the voice of the Shepherd Who is to come, as it is written that He will come. **If I worked out great miracles, I would not be able to keep you, because a lawless multitude would come to see My glory upon you**, and the world has got shepherds over it who would hate you as they also hated Me, My people. We work in a great mystery, because this is how My second coming is, and **that will happen when no one expects Me to come, and I write into your midst the book of My coming and I judge by it, for then I spoke and I also speak now as then, that it is not I but the word which I have declared over the unbelief on earth, that one will judge the world.** Amen. I declare through you this word of My coming, Jerusalem, so that the world may understand then that My Father has sent Me with the word upon the world into your midst, when I, the Lord will be glorified with a great noise from your midst to show the blessing of this land, which I chose for the glory of My word from it over the earth. **I chose this land from the creation of the world, from the creation of the heaven and of the earth, and the world will perfectly understand this, soon, soon.** Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Lord's Entrance into Jerusalem, from [20-04-2003](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

**Behold the book of your life, man, who are called to life! Learn the book of the life, man, for I have come to give you teaching from the book,** to teach you humility and then the book, to be taught and not to be empty on earth. The dead have came to life from the tombs and they stay in tens of thousands in groups-groups before this word, and you, man with a body on earth, do not see them. Oh, how are you supposed to see them if you did not learn the book from heaven, the wisdom of life without death, which sees in the man? Come, get up from your blood, and wash into the river of My word so that your eyes and your mind may be opened and to see My glory and to see My coming, for **I am before you with the time of the fulfilling of the greatest Scripture, the Scripture of the coming of the Son of Man, with power and**

**much glory, coming on the clouds, accompanied by saints and angels and speaking on earth the word of the resurrection from the dead.** Amen. (See the selection topic: „[He comes the same way as He ascended: He comes with the clouds](#)<sup>37</sup>”, r.n.)

I have facilitated the day of memorial of those who have been waiting for seven thousands years in the dust of the earth, and they stand in a row to drink of the word of the resurrection of the dead the river, which flows from God's mouth, the Word, the miracle from the end of the time over the living and over the dead, over the dead and over the living, for the dead are those who hear My word, not the living ones. **However, I have made My coming through those who are in their bodies, both for the living and for the dead in their bodies, and this is the judgment of those who do not believe in God's works over the earth and over the man. This word is both the man's judgment, and also his life, if he comes back from death to life in order that he may see afterwards. Amen.**

Excerpt from the Word of God at the Feast of the Romanian Christianity, the first day. (The feast of the descending of the Holy Spirit), from [14-06-2003](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

Oh, children who are My gates for Me to enter as word into the book! **My word upon you is My coming. I say this so that the world, which does not wait for Me to come, may be judged.** Amen. Two thousand years ago, when My time was about to come from the Father and to become the Son of the Man, neither the scribes, nor the Pharisees, nor the teachers of the Law, nor the people of Israel wanted to understand My coming, which was written in the prophets, and they even today hear Israel saying that Messiah is still to come. However, I came then, and only few believed Me, starting with Zacharias and Elisabeth, who prepared the Virgin in whom I, the Son of the Father Sabaoth, had to come down with a seed of the Holy Spirit and to be born as a Man among the people, being true God from true God. **And then John, the Baptizer, knew Me also, as he was a little bit ahead of Me, incarnated from God through the word,** having Zacharias and Elisabeth as his parents on earth. And My mother knew Me as well, and then **My brothers, who were Joseph's sons, knew Me after that,** (*And not the sons of Mary, the Virgin – see “[Jesus' childhood](#)” received by Jakob Lorber, r.n.*), and when I still was a little baby, the three shepherds from the sheep, the three Magi, Simon, who was well advanced in years, and Anna, the prophetess knew Me too. And then sons, My twelve disciples knew Me, and from them, some of them also came to know Me, whom I sent through the cities so that I could enter them with My disciples and to be able to stay with them as frequently as possible into the midst of the multitudes, and to do My work of three years and a half, the man's calling to the kingdom of the heavens, with which I came on the earth in the sixth age after I built the man, and then My people Israel put Me on the cross to die and no longer be. However, I am He Who is, and so I was then, and the death and the hell were overcome by Me, and I got up from the dead and fulfilled the work of the salvation of the world, and then I stood again in those that are not seen, on the right of My Father, the place of His Son. Amen.

---

<sup>37</sup> You can also see on: <https://archive.org/details/TheWordOfGodAboutTheComingWithTheClouds>  
[https://drive.google.com/open?id=1Or\\_Kw18ZEXEA3F77E4BA-5f5E0ZvxNq](https://drive.google.com/open?id=1Or_Kw18ZEXEA3F77E4BA-5f5E0ZvxNq)  
<https://app.box.com/s/9la7sghs1k8wrohwx7edzx17dyckgdm>  
[http://www.mediafire.com/file/68utr2z2s4ttuka/The\\_Word\\_of\\_God\\_about\\_the\\_coming\\_with\\_the\\_clouds.pdf](http://www.mediafire.com/file/68utr2z2s4ttuka/The_Word_of_God_about_the_coming_with_the_clouds.pdf)  
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/km4n7quv54pq1p7>  
[https://mega.nz/#!5N8FVJ5Z!JJiD5ui\\_quEJbwUD3-r504YDafNB4lks1n2ay3GJsw](https://mega.nz/#!5N8FVJ5Z!JJiD5ui_quEJbwUD3-r504YDafNB4lks1n2ay3GJsw)  
<https://jumpshare.com/v/YIM1ynCaWnGyGU4vyPd7>

Oh, sons, the world did not believe then that I was the Messiah, the One Who was written about to come. No one believed but only those whom My Father ordained to this mystery. Oh, children of My coming of today, the world does not even today believe that I am the Son of the Man, the One Who was written about that had to come, and **here I am now over the earth as word into your midst, and behold My coming after seven thousand years from the man's creation, for I have come into the eighth age, with which I started My kingdom with the man on earth,** (See the selection topic: „The kingdom of one thousand years<sup>38</sup>”, r.n.) as I would have also liked to stay with the man in the beginning and to be his God, but he has become haughty thinking that he is a king over the whole creature. All the angels served him after I made him, for **I was resting in him** with all the hosts of angels, and the most beautiful among the angels was serving him even more, and when the man exalted himself by haughtiness, Lucifer served him and his haughtiness, and then he fell down with the number of his angelic army. And I, the Son of the Father, I, the Maker of the man, told Michael, the archangel to give a command to the angels and to say: «**Let us stand well, with fear and attention!**» I told him to say this so that the other hosts of angels may not fall too, those who could serve to the man's haughtiness. **And then, Michael remained My angel, as each man has got his own angel**, for I created the man into My image and after My likeness, for I built only that one, only that one, sons.

**My word upon you is My coming in the eighth age after the making of the man.** I say this for the world to be judged that it does not wait for Me to come, as neither did those from two thousand years ago wait for Me when I came; no one in the world had wanted Me to come, even if all knew and said that the Messiah was to come. However, going from place to place with My disciples, I was gathering the elected through the faith and I was making them male and female disciples for their belief in My coming five thousand years after the man's fall from Paradise and after the angels' fall from heaven, who were the hosts of Lucifer, the most beautiful of all the chief angels, of **those ten angelic hosts.**

... The feast of today is sweet, the feast of My disciples who did the work of an apostle into My name, doing greater signs and miracles than I did, for I was in them so that their testimony could come true by My power in them, and by which I was working from them, for I said then to them: «**I am in you, and you in Me.**» Amen, amen, amen.

— You, Teacher, Who have the words of life; You, Who promised us that we would judge the twelve tribes of Israel and all the nations of the earth, together with the greatest among us, the apostle Paul; You, Who chose us by signs and miracles from the nation of Israel, to make us saviors for this people, we call Israel after the flesh before Your throne of judgment, where we are around it, on one side and on the other, those from the nation of Israel after the flesh, Your disciples with whom You walked on earth in the time of Your preaching for three years

---

<sup>38</sup> You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/nbGkXVLJL5MiJgnCoCDS>  
<http://www.authorstream.com/Presentation/billydeana-3827678-word-god-kingdom-one-thousand-years/>  
<https://archive.org/details/TheWordOfGodAboutTheKingdomOfOneThousandYears>  
<https://www.scribd.com/document/410655054/The-Word-of-God-about-the-kingdom-of-one-thousand-years>  
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=1rAVz22RO0eLgjECj3ajiSJopq6QpdwW>  
<https://app.box.com/s/gr3ikbcgxm4c69x8rck3tu99v9dozalb>  
<http://www.mediafire.com/file/avplqbu13ixc9x1>  
[https://www.4shared.com/office/uNUIX2E6gm/The\\_Word\\_of\\_God\\_about\\_the\\_king.html](https://www.4shared.com/office/uNUIX2E6gm/The_Word_of_God_about_the_king.html)

*and a half, and then by Your sending everywhere, to call the nations to repentance to the forgiveness of their sins, as You meant us to work and to fulfill the forgiveness of the sins of those who will be baptized into Your name from the Father and from the Holy Spirit.*

*Our judgment on Israel after the flesh is this: that You came two thousand years ago from the Father, and that it, your chosen people, became conceited for itself and put You on the cross as a wrongdoer in order to save their glory and their sitting on God's chair before the people from falling down. Our judgment on Israel is this: that they sold You on money for crucifixion, and they have been under the curse of the money since then and until today, and they become haughty over the nations of the earth saying that they were Your people, chosen by our parents, Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, and then by Your power, with which You appeared in Moses, who took Israel out from the slavery in Egypt in order to turn it back to Canaan, the land promised to Abraham.*

*We stay in those that are not seen, above the garden of the Holy of Holies of the New Jerusalem, which You discovered in its place, chosen by You from the very beginning. We stay on one side and on the other on the thrones near Your throne. A throne and thrones kept in the air on the wings of cherubim and seraphim and by the angels in tens of thousands of thousands, who serve You and Your saints and Your prophets, and we tell those that are in the nation of Israel after the flesh, out of which You also chose us to be Your disciples after we left everything and denied ourselves for Your name and for the Gospel of Your coming, and we tell them this: this is the second coming of the Son of God Father Sabaoth, as He said that He would come again to judge the living and the dead, and Whose kingdom did not have and does not have and will not have an ending, for He is the Alpha and the Omega, the One from the beginning and from the end, the Son of God, the Son of Man, Who was born of a Virgin mother in the sixth age from the creation of the world and of the first built man by Him, the Son of the Father Sabaoth, the One Who was crucified as a man by the Jewish people two thousand years ago, after He was sold by Judas, one among us, His twelve disciples, to Caiaphas and to Anna and then to Pilate, to be crucified, as it was written in the prophets, in the psalms and in the law of Moses to be fulfilled with Him.*

*We are Israelites and we speak to you from near the Father and from near His Son, to those in the tribe of Israel after the flesh; to you, the people chosen through Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, and saved from the slavery through Moses. We are the witnesses of His resurrection two thousand years ago and of the Gospel of the kingdom of the heavens, which was prophesied to come down on earth. And behold, we are in the second coming of the Son of God on earth, Who is preparing His wedding country by the word of the new making of the world, the Romanian country, the land chosen from the beginning of the world for His second coming, for the people of Israel crucified Him, and then He started building a people on the Romanian people, by the preaching of His Gospel on this earth through the first one called by Him among us, the apostle Andrew, a former disciple of John, the Baptizer, and who, on this land of the beginning of the earth at its coming out from the waters in the time of creation of the world, put the seal of Jesus Christ, the Messiah, the One Who was prophesied by the prophets, an ineffaceable seal, on which the Romanian people was built, and of which now, in the eighth age from the making of the world, He chose His disciples to testify about His coming as word on earth, and by whom, as the Creator of everything, He creates the new heaven and the new earth and the age which is to come, as it is written in the prophets that He will do when He comes for the resurrection of the dead and for the new birth of the world, we being His witnesses, His disciples of two thousand years ago, to see and to rejoice over the promise, newly made and fulfilled now.*

Stand up for repentance and for the forgiveness of the sins, you who are from our people, Israel after the flesh, for Messiah, the One Who came two thousand years ago, and Who died on the cross and was resurrected and ascended to the Father in order to draw all the people to the Father, as He promised then, here He is in His second coming. And behold the country of brightness, the New Jerusalem, in which He has His dwelling, a people and a new land, the land which came first from the waters at the making of the heaven and of the earth, the Romanian land, the top of the earth, which He established the work of His coming and His word, the Law of life, to which all the nations of the earth will flow from the four corners of the wind, to receive the life and its laws and to walk in its ways afterwards. Open the books of the prophets and the psalms and Moses' books and learn to read them well, and you will find the country of brightness, that the prophet Daniel spoke about by the Spirit of the Lord. Read with the wisdom of humility and bow then to come and drink from the bed of the river of life and to wash your face, your life, your heart, your mind and your love in it to make them new, for the Lord spoke through the prophet Isaiah: «I make a new thing and buds for it, and I will make everything new». Amen. Read in the prophets and understand how the Holy Spirit speaks so clearly when He speaks: «Behold you scoffers, and wonder and perish; for I work a work in your days, a work which you will in no way believe, if one declares it to you». (Acts: 13/41) However, we, Jesus Christ's apostles, those from two thousand years ago, tell you from among the living one of the eternal life: believe in this coming of the Lord that you may not perish, for we, the witnesses from the people of Israel after the flesh, speak now into the name of each tribe of Jacob, and its saved ones who will believe. Amen.

— Oh, Lord Teacher, You are the Son of Man, Who comes with the clouds and come with the saints and with Your disciples and show us the fulfillment of the Scriptures of Your coming from the end of the time. But you are the beginning and the end, and you are the end and the beginning, and You are the resurrection of the dead, starting two thousand years ago, and You are the Teacher of the world, and the world does not know you.

As for me, Your apostle, whom You called Peter, You gave me Your testimony by which I called You Christ, the Son of God, the foundation of the church; and on this foundation, that is, on the Son, that I testified about, the Son of the Father, the One Who is alive, You have been building Your church, and Your church is not the church of the world, and the world does not know You by its teachers and by its scholars. However, I denied myself and I took You in me and I knew You in this way and then I loved you and I did not know how to love You in the way You should have been loved, and You taught Me and then I had Your Spirit in me. Amen.

— And as for me, Your apostle, whom You called Paul, from Your persecutor, without me knowing that I had been persecuting You, You made me into Your apostle over the nations of the earth and over the scholars of the world, giving testimony about how You made me Your servant and how You made me understand You with Your coming, from the prophets, from the psalms and from the laws of Moses, because I knew with a great zeal everything that You wrote about You in the day when You revealed Yourself to me and then You made me blind, and I am telling now to everybody who wants to see You that I went blind only at Your light, which clothed You as with a coat, and I fell down to the ground and then I asked You: «What shall I do, Lord?», when You told Me that You were the Christ, Whom I had persecuted. Oh, how sweetly You come within the breeze of the noise of the wind as word on earth to those who are Your little ones, coming back with my mind to the day when You spoke to me on the road to Damascus to make me Your disciple and to pour out in me more than in everyone, as you knew my natural power and my power of wisdom from the law, and You clothed Me with the Holy

Spirit and You confirmed me to Your church by the prophet Ananias from Damascus to receive me from You as being sent by Your church. Your coming is sweet. **Your coming is the word**, and Your Spirit and Your word covers You within His mystery, and Your voice over those who believe in Your coming is sweet, and You are sweet with Your coming after the man, and woe to those who long for Your day, for they do not know that You are a melting light. However, I told these people that when I looked at the coat of Your glory from which You spoke to Me, You made me blind at Your appearance, Son of the Father Sabaoth, Christ, the Savior of the faithful world. Amen.

— We glorify You, Your disciples of two thousand years ago. We comfort You from the midst of the saints and of the prophets because we all were prophets full of Your Holy Spirit, and we have loved You within Your coming to Your people into the midst of the Romanian people, and we stand up for Israel after the flesh to testify about Your coming the second time for the new birth of the world and of Israel, and **we call them at the spring, at Your Bethlehem of today, in which You are born over the earth**. And we stand up for Your Israel out of the Romanians, the people of Your word from Your coming now, in the end and in the beginning of the time, to draw to the Father all who believe, Lord, as You promised. Give help to Your people of today out of Romanians, for they are small and without any help from the earth. Help them from heaven and send us from near You to work out the establishing of Your coming on the earth, and for them too, who are so deprived of powers and so feeble before You coming as a river of word over the earth, **the river of life**, to which You have called Israel, (See the selection topic: „This word is the river of life<sup>39</sup>”, r.n.) our nation after the flesh, so that it may be baptized to repentance and to the forgiveness of the sins, and You also call all the nations of the earth starting with Jerusalem. You are the Lord of the powers and You give us Your sending to come to Your help with the heavenly powers, so that they may have power in the way they share You over the earth, and for them to stand before You in order that You may come, and for them to receive You with the word of life, which the four winds are to take it back then and to spread everywhere on earth the news that You have come and that **You shepherd with an iron rod, with the word of the Holy Spirit**, all those that will hear and will believe to their repentance and to the forgiveness of the sins and for a spirit of holiness in body and in spirit, for everything has come to an end as You said, and Your glory and its brightness is coming; for many, with the joy of comfort and, again, for the unfaithful, with the pain of their blindness by which they do not know You and do not see you within Your coming. Amen, amen, amen.

— You were My joy, My disciples. You were My comfort when I came on earth when I appeared with signs and wonders for three years and a half as the Son of the Father, confirmed from heaven by the Father and from the earth by you. You did not leave Me after that all left Me, because of fear and because of disbelief. You remained until My crucifixion with Me and you comforted Me with your love in you, and then I put you under a shelter to remain My followers, because I went to be sacrificed, as I had to fulfill the Scriptures about Me. However, be My comfort now and go with the grace from above and with the heavenly powers and help the last sons of God, for they are small and fragile, and **I want to spread the news and the power of My coming over the entire earth through them, both in hell and in heaven and in the sky**, to the new birth of the world by the word of My coming. Amen.

---

<sup>39</sup> You can also see on: <https://app.box.com/s/nxho8n0zr0q0tvulp6ajrscvzv9ys596>  
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VN01LgWPpscExFRFZqNXRDUHc>  
<https://jumpshare.com/v/SAS3pFFY1HngTjPvIBDA>  
[http://www.mediafire.com/download/76qazqw1o545idc/The\\_Word\\_of\\_God\\_about\\_the\\_river\\_of\\_life.pdf](http://www.mediafire.com/download/76qazqw1o545idc/The_Word_of_God_about_the_river_of_life.pdf)  
[https://mega.nz/#!gA1jiZYA!XzORNxDAx-6\\_CaMb6RC2E2UaKzUXa0DziTI7Jked1pU](https://mega.nz/#!gA1jiZYA!XzORNxDAx-6_CaMb6RC2E2UaKzUXa0DziTI7Jked1pU)

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Saints Apostles Peter and Paul, from **12-07-2003.** (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

Blessed be this day and its work, **for today I unfold the heavens to let the judgment throne be seen**, My word that gather all the nations of the earth in front of Me, to show them My work, My second advent, My mysterious kingdom above My disciples in the middle of the Romanian people, because the Romanian land has been chosen from the beginning to fulfill on it the mystery of The New Jerusalem, the mystery kept into Father for the new creation of the world, for the fulfilling of the Scriptures of a new heaven and a new earth, the mystery of the advent of The Son Of Man after seven centuries from the first creation of the world. Amen. Behold, I come and I write on earth and heaven, a new earth and a new heaven, on the Romanian land, for I have said through prophets: **«Once more I will shake the earth, once more I will chose Jerusalem».** Amen. Jerusalem is My place of rest. Jerusalem is the mystery of My advent. This means Jerusalem, like this mystery meant two thousand years ago.

Twelve years have passed since I, The Lord, and with you and My bishop chosen by the world church (*Pop Irineu-Bistrițeanul*, r.n.) drove the stake of My kingdom, the seen one, on earth, and we settled the shrine of the Holy of Holies of the New Jerusalem, My judging throne, in the middle of the Romanian land, the white stone on which I have written: **The Word Of God**, (*Apoc. 19:13*, r.n.), stone that was neglected by the builders, but for you it has great value, as you were faithful. And if twelve years passed, I rise Myself and call at this mountain the twelve tribes of Jacob and **I give them this omen** and I announce them My glory and My hand will show itself to My servants and the wrath to My enemies. Amen. (See the selection topic: „[The sign of the Son of Man](#)<sup>40</sup>”, r.n.)

Excerpt from the Word of God for Romania at the celebration of Saint Prophet Elijah, from **02-08-2003.** (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

We are reminded in My book of this day about the dreadful day when I, the Lord, I, the Son of Man, in whose image I will appear when all the angels will be with Me, will make a throne of glory and I will sit and all the nations of the earth will stand before Me, and I will set them on My right and on My left, and I will give each one according to his work. Those who have come together to Me will hear from My mouth: **«Come blessed of My Father, inherit My Kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world!»** (Matt: 25/34) And I will tell those who have gathered for themselves: **«Depart from Me, you cursed, into the eternal fire, which is prepared for the devil and his angels!»** (Matt: 25/41) **This is the work, which I came to do by My coming of today.** And as for those who have works and a life pleasant to Me, I exhort them calling them **to you, My very little brothers, to do to you good, and you to do Me good and to them as well**, so that I may always come, always with My care for their

---

<sup>40</sup>You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/C7afnRfdqKX3rjnXLihP>  
<https://archive.org/details/TheWordOfGodAboutTheSignOfTheSonOfMan>  
<https://joom.ag/3YEY>  
<https://www.scribd.com/document/382959809/The-Word-of-God-about-the-sign-of-the-Son-of-Man>  
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=1Sl4AvyTrYX9EofP5uL0jjYVNNqbjDIJ>  
<https://app.box.com/s/az896lkwvlp3m6k21xc0gzgu2ok8mbn>  
<http://www.mediafire.com/file/7cf072ptpbwh7ik>  
<https://www.dropbox.com/s/xs0nb6lccwso3oi>  
<http://www.authorstream.com/Presentation/billydeana-4330840-word-god-sign-son-man/>  
[https://mega.nz/#!VBUWkY6T!SB9hmPR6r-Oz2JsvupK1FCoNDwFo1\\_oHJWxrn-ObeI](https://mega.nz/#!VBUWkY6T!SB9hmPR6r-Oz2JsvupK1FCoNDwFo1_oHJWxrn-ObeI)  
<https://www.4shared.com/office/yMXeBuI8ee/The Word of God about the sign.html>

salvation and yours. **They are My blessed to whom I will tell:** «*Most assuredly I tell you, inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these of My brothers, you did it to Me*». (Matt: 25/40) Amen. And as for those who have no work and a pleasant life to Me, I do not bring them to you, for they gather for themselves and to their earthly lusts and emptiness, but I will tell them about the throne of glory as I have already done so: «*Most assuredly I tell you, inasmuch as you did not do to one of the least of these, you did not do it to Me*». (Matt: 25/45) Then those who have worked the life for themselves will have eternal life and those who have worked condemnation for themselves will go away into eternal punishment, and this is how the sheep on My right will be separated from the goats on My left, and each one will hear My words for their works, for I will give each one according to his work. Amen.

**It is not I to judge the man, but his works will set him on My right or on My left.**

**You are My little ones and whoever visits you, are blessed by My Father,** and there is no other greater and better blessing than that one by which they can do you good, My little ones, and help you on My way with you, on your way with Me, for in this way it is the work of My coming as word for any work of the man on earth whom I call out offering him the teaching of life so that I may not be guilty of the man's work without God. I am the right Judge and that is why I have shown the man the right way, coming to him with My word of life giving and of right way, and if the man does not want to work in his life, then I will not be guilty of his life, of his lack of life and of his lack of blessing.

**I set you, My little ones, before the nations of the earth, so that the man may alone chose his place on My right or his place on My left, and this is how the day of the man's judgment is made.** I, the Lord, make it establishing you, those who make My coming on earth, before the creature on it and before the human people on it, for the creature waited and waits for you, and **by this sign, which is you** with the cross of My coming on your little shoulders, I can make the judgment of the nations, the man's trial; **and after I have finished testing them through you, I will shine from you**, because you carried on your little shoulders the cross of My coming on earth as word, a word of life upon the people. **And after I will have shined from you as My sign between earth and heaven**, all the nations of the earth will cry and will see Me with you on the clouds of glory, with power and much glory of angels. **And then those, who did you good, will be My elected ones and I will gather them with the sound of a trumpet**, and this generation will not pass until all these will not remain this way. Amen. And those, who did not do good to you after **I have established you as a sign of My coming**, as word over the earth for the judgment of the creature, it will happen to them as to those in the time of Noah, who did not believe, and who are eating and drinking and marrying and are given in marriage, (See the selection topic: „*As in the days of Noah*<sup>41</sup>”, r.n.) as they have always done it, until the day when I shine from you, and **then, before their reward, they will know their reward, which will put all to My left for this reward**, and this generation shall not pass away until all these happen. Amen.

---

<sup>41</sup> You can also see on: <https://joom.ag/yt8C>

<https://jumpshare.com/v/s6c8zE9A0wQr8GaMk8OJ>

<https://archive.org/details/the-word-of-god-about-now-as-in-the-days-of-noah>

<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VN01LgWPpsbzNLYmlySWphZEk>

<https://www.scribd.com/document/210326639/The-Word-of-God-about-now-as-in-the-days-of-Noah>

<http://www.mediafire.com/file/651wsyggwdoo8gb>

<https://www.dropbox.com/s/omr0dywdn2ui03w>

<https://app.box.com/s/8akopzqyusuj0b5es3plqh37xcs2scx8>

<http://www.authorstream.com/Presentation/billydeana-4293026-word-god-days-noah/>

<https://www.4shared.com/office/1-g2OPGfiq>

And as for you, children of My coming, who were chosen for My glory, you should work and live day by day and more and more for it, for **the payment of your work with Me will be My shining in you**, and this generation will not pass until this takes place. Amen. I have created you for My glory, now in the end of the man's time, and I have taken you from among the people and created you, for you have believed in Me and worked My coming with the judgment of the nations of the earth. Amen. (*See the selection topic: „The end of the world and the Day of the Lord”, r.n.*)

Excerpt from the Word of God on the Sunday of the memorial of the dreadful judgment. The feast of the Lord's Meeting (Candlemas), from [15-02-2004](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

Love one another as I have loved you, and do not be otherwise, for the man loves the man on earth into My name and does brotherly works into My name, and **the man forgets to love Me on earth as in heaven**. However, you should not give the love from among you on the one, which has to be between Me and you, because if you love only those that love you, what reward will you receive? Love God, sons, and then all of your love will be His love, which does only good around you without haughtiness, for he who does not love from Me, loves from him, and his love remains on earth. Love in Me, for in you it is not as in Me. Remain in Me, for you do not remain in you as in Me, and after you have done so, you will tell Me if those that I speak to you about are right. **The love for your brothers shall not precede the love for God**, for the first one is attacked by the opposing spirit, which is human and is not godly. Love God, and He will clothe you within Him and you will be the sons of the Most High on earth and you will be the heaven on earth, for **I want to bring the heaven into view on earth, sons, and then to hide it for a few moments, and I will cover you as I covered Abimelech** and no one saw him under the sycamore tree, which sheltered him until I raised him as a testimony of the resurrection and of the life within God. **I will cover you too for a couple of moments as the cloud also covered Me from the eyes of My disciples in the time when I went to be near the Father in secret**, and I will do this to make you be like Me and like My Father, Who is in secret, **and then we will remove the veil and I will appear with all the saints from the beginning and up to you, and with all the sinners, on the right and on the left, and I will have the saints on My right and the sinners on My left**. (*See the selection topic: „The coming in a visible way<sup>42</sup>”, r.n.*) And now, by My word upon you, I pray in you for the sinners, to be forgiven by your intercession and to make them free, starting with Adam and then with all people up to this time. Amen, amen, amen.

**I will forgive the sinners giving them according to their works first, and then I will hide you**, but My Spirit, Which is praying in you, first will ask the Father for the forgiveness of the sinners from Adam and until now, because Adam is crying sons. The man built by My hand is crying for all those who have been sinning without forgiveness on earth. **The first man, who had lived on earth almost one thousand years, has been crying in the dwelling of the dead**, and since then he has been crying for all those who sin like him, to be forgiven of their sins. Amen, amen, amen.

---

<sup>42</sup> You can also see on: <https://app.box.com/s/qm5z26fjf3hmun91v2h746yedt3d6hg1>  
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VN01LgWPpsRlc1ZzdxRjVNSmc>  
[https://mega.nz/#!JINnwQaa!vwmhpXtU-XyDsihEu12o1MBgrhWf\\_POOIYYDuFu3kc](https://mega.nz/#!JINnwQaa!vwmhpXtU-XyDsihEu12o1MBgrhWf_POOIYYDuFu3kc)  
[http://www.mediafire.com/view/64jxm0it2i1r3a4/The\\_Word\\_of\\_God\\_about\\_the\\_coming\\_in\\_a\\_visible\\_way.pdf](http://www.mediafire.com/view/64jxm0it2i1r3a4/The_Word_of_God_about_the_coming_in_a_visible_way.pdf)

Excerpt from the Word of God on the Sunday of the memorial of Adam's expulsion from Paradise, from [22-02-2004](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

**Woe to you, those who teach the people who listen to you not to listen to Me, and who teach them not to believe into My word of today, which is the river of life for the nations of the earth to drink of it for their healing, as it is written in the Scriptures to be!** And behold, My word, which has become the river of life in the midst of Romania, will judge you, those who do not exhort the people to drink of it and to leave off their iniquities and to love the Scripture of new heavens and of new earth in which the righteousness and its children dwell. Woe to you, those who are bishops and priests and leaders and who do not drink in order to believe in this mercy and **to eat manna from heaven and to have wisdom from heaven and not from the earth, and to have obedience from God and faith by it, and then the love for God and its wisdom and its first beauty, God's beauty in man!** But also woe to the people who are afraid of you, who listen to you against My word of yesterday and today, against Me and against themselves, and then all these will turn against you, and **the people will flee to you to for you cover and save them from those things that are to come over the world and then you cannot do anything, and you will be put to shame and will be judged by this word, which has been teaching and calling you**, and you have not wanted to be Mine, and with you it has been fulfilled the Scripture, which says: «*Their eyes have gone blind and their heart has become callous, so that they might not see with their eyes and perceive with their heart and that they should turn and that I would heal them*». (See also Matt: 13/14, 15) Behold, you are not given to believe, for the faith does not belong to everyone, but **it belongs only to those who listen to the word of God by fulfilling it**, and that is why I, the Lord, will punish by this word, which blames those who do not believe, and soon, soon, I will pour out the bowl over those who are not faithful and over the entire futility of their labor on earth, for they have gathered on earth and not in heaven, and **I will cause the earth under them to be consumed with everything that is on it, for this is written in the Scriptures**. And those who believe, they wait with patience for new heavens and new earth and for the justice which will last in these, for it is written that «**God will not deprive of the good things those who walk in righteousness**». Amen. However, the man who forgets his sins in order that he may repeat them again and again, that one pretends to be a wise man into My name and he thinks that is a wise man in vain, because his wisdom will be brought into the light, for the gold is seen in the furnace if it really is. Amen.

And you, Jerusalem of My word, hope in the Lord, your God, the true Lord, Who proved that He was resurrected by crucifixion, the Lord, Who is your salvation and your help, for it is written: «**Put your hope in Him, all the assembly of the people; open your hearts before Him**». Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Lord's Entrance in Jerusalem. The Palm Sunday, from [04-04-2004](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

I call all to come and to receive light, but they do not come. It is not that they do not know to come, but they do not come because they have teachers upon them who have taken My garment and the name of My work, and they like to be praised and fed and rich with souls, but the souls without My light in them are without spirit, without knowledge, without wisdom and are like the sheep without a shepherd, since they have no shepherd, for I am the Shepherd of the sheep, the Good Shepherd, because I laid down My life for the sheep and there has been no

other one to lay down his life as I did. I had the power to lay it down and to take it back, and this is what I did, and only the true God could do this. However, the people do not love Me and they love their shepherds instead even if those take them and put them in the ground before raising them to life, before teaching them the way, the truth and the life, which are from heaven and in which the man walks to heaven if he has learned them from the earth. However, on earth there are no longer shepherds, but there are only those who put a cross to the man's head after the man gives up his soul. The shepherd who loves the souls teaches the man to put a cross around his neck and to carry it and not to defile it so that his life may be a beautiful cross, a cross sweet in its taste, for without sufferance, without temptations on earth, the man walks empty of God, and My light is not with him, and poor of him forgets that **at the trumpet sounding of the seventh angel when I, the Lord, will have overcome the last enemy, which is death, the man will be called into account for everything he has done in his life on earth.** Amen.

After I went to be within the Father on His right side after the resurrection, the angels, the powers and the dominions submit to Me, for I suffered in My body on earth for the forgiveness and for the salvation of the man, and **the man is not supposed to flee from sufferance if he is a sinner**, for it is written: «*For he who has suffered in the flesh has ceased from sin that he no longer should live for the lusts of men, but for the will of God*». (See 1 Pet: 4/1-2)

Excerpt from the Word of God on the second day of Passover, from [12-04-2004](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

When I was with a sweet feast laid down in the garden of the meeting for the birthday celebration of My mother, the Virgin, I said that it comes quickly, **it comes quickly the moment for every man on earth to remain in what he will have been found**, and I want to remind you, My people, to let yourself be tested by the fruit of the Spirit so that you may be established well in them, and I want to remind you of the flame of the furnace in which the three young men, clean in their heart by their repentance for their entire nations, were saved from the fire, for I sent My angels, who appeared in glory, and thus shining with My image and likeness, and he blew coolness into the flame to protect from fire those who were punished by the unfaithful king of their time. **This is how I want to protect those who let themselves into My hand, those who let Me to live in them with the fruit of the Spirit and to gather them together for their salvation, and to raise them for protection when the earth will receive the baptism with fire on it in order to cleanse it from the man's sin**, as I cleansed the temple from merchants, when I grabbed the whip and took them out from the place consecrated to God, so that the place, known to be God's among all those on earth, may not be mocked by the devils. And I told them, for their strong protection, that which is from Me, and I told My disciples: «*Take heed and beware of the yeast of the Pharisees and Sadducees, which is hypocrisy*», (Matt: 16/6), for it is their work, their yeast. And I told them this to get them used, day by day, to a large place in them for the fruit of the Spirit and to protect those who were Mine, My witnesses and prophets of the Holy Spirit.

And to you, My children set by Me in the way of My word, when it comes to teach My obedient people, to you I speak in other way. I tell you this: be wise like serpents and gentle as doves and stay within the fruit of the Spirit, teaching children, and teach My people and put on the brake to any trace of darkness into the midst of My people, **for the time is coming that everyone to remain where he will be found**. Exhort everyone, and exhort them from near Me, not from near them, to become a dwelling place for the fruit of the Spirit and to walk spiritually before Me all the time, for I do not want to suffer from the disobedience of My people, but I

want you to teach the people from Me, teaching children. Remind them from Me, not from them, that the works of the body are against the works of the Holy Spirit and they are hostile to one another, and I strengthen your living between Me and My people and tell him that he, who does not receive you, puts Me away and not you, and he, who speaks evil of you, speaks evil of God's law and is an enemy of the works of the Spirit of love and of its benefits. I am crushed within you with all My pain, and how much I would want that at least some of the people may take and bear pain from heaven, for you are small and you stay small before the people so that you may stay near it, and My pain of seven thousand years is great, children sons, and you are crushed under it, **for the man is My house**, and blessed is the one who knows to take Me in his house as Luke and Cleopas took Me, and then I remained in them and they in Me, for My grace caught fruit in them by their faith in Christ, the messenger of the Father, children sons.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the Feast of the Protection of the Lord's Mother, from [14-10-2004](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

Through you I will protect My sheep, children sons. I will shepherd them. I will strengthen the weak sheep, I will lift up the sick one and the fat one I will make it breed lambs and ewes for My kingdom, for the increasing of the flock, which will receive salvation from My hand, for **the dreadful day of the Lord is coming, and before its terror, I will gather My sheep together into the fold**, for they will know My voice and will come to the pasture and will find it. Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Saint hierarch Nicholas, from [19-12-2004](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

I come on earth as word for the judgment of the creature and for the crowing of those who by patience and hope fulfill My commandment by which I told the man to love God and loving Him to know to love between earth and heaven, for love is from man to God, and to man from God.

I come on earth as word, and I come from heaven on earth as word in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, and These Three are One, and They are one word: **The Word of God.** (*Apoc: 19/13, r.n.*) Amen, amen, amen.

Oh, people of My word, I rely on your faith in My coming when I come, and I speak crossing the sky with My word to be heard on earth, and those who hear Me coming, open to Me, and I come in to you so that you may not stay without God on earth, for on earth there is the lawless man, who wants Me in heaven and not on earth with him, not on earth with you in such a way that he may hear Me and to believe Me from My dwelling with you on earth. However, he does not know to learn, and he cannot do it but only as on earth, and he does not want to know about My heaven, about My coming with the heaven to you, about **My word, which has come with the judgment of the world and of its trespasses, for the commandment that I gave to the man, stands now face to face with the man, and he has nowhere to hide from it**, and he has no other way but to believe in it and in Me, because it asks the man for an answer, and he cannot give whatever answer he may want to the commandment of life, for **the life in man is supposed to be obedience to God**, because nothing else means for the man to have life and a good answer before Me, now when I come to search out the fruit on earth and when everyone stands before My coming, willing or not, believing or not believing, with the fruits of his life.

Oh, My people, I dwell into your midst as word, for there is nowhere on earth, nowhere, a place where to be able to bow My head and to be received and known and loved and obeyed as a God, Who laid down His life for the man. I come to speak out My word over the earth now, when the man of lawlessness still sits as a great and strong one on the seat, which is apparently considered to be holy. It is written into the Scriptures that I have to come, and if it were not written, I would not come. It is written in the Scriptures that I had to come and to become man, to be nailed on the cross and to be laid down in a tomb, to come to life again, and then to ascend again to the Father so that I could also come back and to judge the living and the dead, and I cannot let the Scriptures not being all accomplished. Oh, how it was possible not to fulfill this Scripture, which said that I come to judge the living and the dead and then to reign forever and to give the man the life, which is to be according to each man's work for it by everything he did while he was on earth in the flesh for his eternal life! (*See the selection topic: „[The kingdom of one thousand years](#)<sup>43</sup>”, r.n.*)

Oh, My people, the man does now know to believe that God's Scriptures surely come true. **As far as every man's life concerns, the man has to build it in his body, in his own body, in which God is supposed to dwell and not him**, but he acted the fool saying that he did not know this mystery; however, he does not play the fool when he receives medals and diplomas of a great and intelligent man. And the one, who has taken on a name and a rank of holy man to God, did not play to fool either, but I tell you that he will be called into account for what he has sown in his body; he plays the fool pretending that he has not known, that he has not believed, that he has not seen or heard. However, I am preached far and wide, from one margin of the heavens to the other, and the commandment spoken by Me over the man for his eternal life will require an answer of every man, for God is true in all His word. Amen.

Oh, children, teach may My people listen to you! Amen. Oh, children who teach, make way for the glory of My word in you, for the earth and everything that is on it have to listen to you. And if someone asks you which your name on earth is, you should say that your name is: **the Word of God**, and let your confession be true, sons and bearers of My word to the man. Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the three holy hierarchs: Basil, Gregory and John, from [12-02-2005](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

Behold what a feast among those in heaven and among those on earth here! The entire host of the heaven listens to My voice. **The fallen host of angels has been replaced, for the saints from the earth came and come and fill the empty place, and then it will be a day of joy, for the fallen angels will bow down, and the evil spirit will be closed in the abyss and it will no longer be able to do anything. Amen.**

Excerpt from the Word of God at the synod of the saint archangels Michael and Gabriel, from [21-11-2006](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

---

<sup>43</sup> You can also see on: <https://jumpshare.com/v/nbGkXVLJL5MiJgnCoCDS>  
<http://www.authorstream.com/Presentation/billydeana-3827678-word-god-kingdom-one-thousand-years/>  
<https://archive.org/details/TheWordOfGodAboutTheKingdomOfOneThousandYears>  
<https://www.scribd.com/document/410655054/The-Word-of-God-about-the-kingdom-of-one-thousand-years>  
[https://drive.google.com/open?id=1rA\\_Vz22RO0eLglECj3ajiSJopq6QpdwW](https://drive.google.com/open?id=1rA_Vz22RO0eLglECj3ajiSJopq6QpdwW)  
<https://app.box.com/s/gr3ikbcgxm4c69x8rck3tu99v9dozalb>  
<http://www.mediafire.com/file/avplqbu13ixc9x1>  
[https://www.4shared.com/office/uNUIX2E6gm/The\\_Word\\_of\\_God\\_about\\_the\\_king.html](https://www.4shared.com/office/uNUIX2E6gm/The_Word_of_God_about_the_king.html)

*Oh, today's people of my Son Who was pierced on the cross, and you, people of old of His word of today! The Lord is upon you as word and teaches you the resurrection and His glory with you and the fulfillments of His promises done for His glory with His people in the end. These are the words, which He spoke to you in the time of those fifty years of word upon you, that they would come to their fulfillment. He showed in a vision this land of New Jerusalem before it was seen with the Lord's glory in it so that the Lord might call the people to Him, to the spring of His word of life giving. He judged the world and its ruler by His resurrection, and you will not be able to judge this world lost from God otherwise so that it may come to its salvation, people of the Lord's coming to you. Blessed are those who love sufferance, for my Son told everybody: blessed were those who mourn and blessed were those who were persecuted for Him.*

*Oh, as long as the people do not love sufferance, they will not be blessed; they will not come to know the happiness with the Lord. I am the mother of the One Who suffered for man and I teach you His love, the love by which He suffered, people of the Lord. By His resurrection He judged the world, and neither will you be able to overcome the world otherwise. Therefore, come to life in the Holy Spirit more and more and give the voice of the resurrection of my Son to the sinful world, the One pierced on the cross for man, and that every man may hear from you my Son speaking upon the earth the word of holy feast: Christ is risen!*

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the healing Spring, from [13-04-2007](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

Oh, behold, now, after two thousand years, I am coming down again full of power from the Father to renew the world, to fulfill the Scriptures of new birth, **and behold, I set on earth the judgment by the word to breathe repentance on man**, for the forgiveness of his sins and for his resurrection from the death due to his sin, just as I was resurrected from the death brought upon Me by the sinful man, for the sinful man cannot do anything except death, and life does not come from man but from God instead.

Oh, children from the gates, I am born as word of mourning in a day of the feast of birth children sons. Oh, if I can no longer support you, how am I supposed to comfort you in the hardships where I always, always find you, in which I mysteriously comfort you, sons, I comfort you with heavenly powers, I comfort you with the saints and with the angels, I comfort you with the spirit of the holy patience, which I always, always give you, for My victory and its way has become hard for Me. The man has been making My way to the people worse and worse, but I dwell in you with My whole coming, with all its pain, which My people cannot bear. Oh, bear it for Me, even if you are going to mourn without being comforted until the day when I wake with terror all those who are standing against Me and against you now so that I may not be able to work with the whole mystery of My work over the earth now. **This word, by which I pass you from the heavenly things into those from the earth, relying on you, is not a sweet song or a mourning song, but it is rather My coming with the judgment by the word. Amen. I come to judge the living and the dead by the word**, for I told everybody two thousand years ago: «*It is not I, but My word that will judge you*». Amen.

Oh, children in want but victorious by My greatness upon you! I have not come to judge the world, and if I judge it by the word because of its works without God between earth and heaven, then I want to exhort it to repentance and resurrection, sons. **Blessed are those who receive you with My word to man!** Blessed are those who listen to you with love and glory,

for this glory is the fulfilling by obedience to My word, by which I pass today to man, relying on you. I take care more and more to speak a little bit to you so that I may not stir up the wickedness towards you, the work of strife, the one born two thousand years ago near the manger, in which I came on earth as a child born of the Virgin. However, behold, I speak to you all the time, but mysteriously so that I may not be heard and I do it to strengthen you and to give you work to do for Me. Work for Me, sons! Even if you are in want, work for Me, well sons! Listen to Me to be My children, as I have made you My children and you are My children-sons by obedience. Moreover, let My small people not forget that you are My word in its midst, the Word of God. And let it not be hard for him to believe this mystery, let it not be hard for My people but rather let My people of today be faithful to Me. Let My people listen to you and to Me, and let it take from you and from Me, for you have, not yours but My things for him, because I am the One in you, and he who does not take My word in this way, that one narrows My way and makes you work as much as the man does. However, I exhort you to take care of those who love Me strengthening you for Me, for those who love you this way, love Me and not you. Endure with love all the hardships that are upon you and seek after the comfort in pains from those who cry with you, from those who are not afraid of pains. I am the mysterious One. In addition, you should be the same into the midst of My people. This is how we will work until the fields are ploughed for a new fallow soil, for a new seed, for the new sowing that I reveal it to you by the spirit of prophecy, for the spirit of prophecy is My testimony, as it is written. Oh, do not stumble against man. I am the One Who set you to work for Me and not like man; from Me and not from man, sons. Oh, if I could work without any obstacles through you that what I have to work now, it would be seen the power of My victory over the darkness in the earth, which keeps the people in death, but we will be able to work that way, and we will be able to work soon, soon, for I have come to be the Victor, and the visible God, and there will flow rivers of tears from the eyes of those who could not see with them My mysteries hidden in My word upon you and in you, sighing sons and more and more pressured within the gates. Peace to you! It is very hard without peace in you. There is only sufferance in you. Peace to you in sufferance! Endure it strengthening one another, even if now it might be for you to work much and according to My will against man's will. Oh, do still endure! Once with the time of endurance there comes the time of the mysterious time by endurance and its fruit comes, children sons, it comes. Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Lord's Birth, from 25-12-2007 (Old style / after the Julian calendar<sup>44</sup>) / [07-01-2008](#) (N.S.). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

Woe to those who go mad in their mind, for their punishment stays on their tongue, which shows their madness, a tongue by which they scorn and strike in the light which tries to

---

<sup>44</sup> [Old Style \(O.S.\) and New Style \(N.S.\)](#) ([http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Old\\_Style\\_and\\_New\\_Style\\_dates](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Old_Style_and_New_Style_dates)) are sometimes used with dates to indicate either whether the start of the Julian year has been adjusted to start on 1 January (N.S.) even though documents written at the time use a different start of year (O.S.), or whether a date conforms to the Julian calendar (O.S.), formerly in use in many countries, rather than the Gregorian (N.S.)

The Church Calendar (in Romania) up to 1924 was the same as that of Nicaea, based on severe apostolic canons, but in 1924, the Scripture of the prophet Daniel was fulfilled: «***the people made bold to even change the times***», when the primate metropolitan - of that time, Miron Cristea, (*Primate metropolitan* = (in the past) a title given to the first metropolitan of a country; today it would be equal to that of a patriarch) introduced the Gregorian Calendar (Catholic) as result of a „pan-Orthodox” congress that took place in 1923, in Constantinople. At that congress, the patriarch of that time, Meletie, proposed the acceptance of the „revised” [Julian Calendar](#), ([http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Revised\\_Julian\\_calendar](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Revised_Julian_calendar)) which was in accord with the Catholic one for a period up to the year 2800 and „it was allowing that all the feasts to be celebrated at the same time with those of other confessions”. «... ***and he shall wear out the saints of the Most High and he shall think to change the times and the law...***» (Daniel 7/25), r.n.

take them out of their hidings and to show them the face empty of glory and truth! Soon, soon, these will be brought into view and judged by their own words, which are their punishment, for their words judge them face to face with My glory upon you, people not loved by the world, as I also was not loved by it, as My saints were not loved by it either, for I was blamed just as you, and My saints, the same.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the saint martyr and archdeacon Stephen, from [09-01-2008](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

Oh, My people, those who know about God and do not want to be like Him after that will pay hard! Carelessness helps the man to stand away from My glory, and the world teaches him to be ashamed of My way and to stay in its way. Oh, My people, you are great for Me because of your belief in My work of yesterday and that of today, and be careful, for it is written into My word after My resurrection for those who believe in Me that they will cast out demons from the people, that they will speak with new languages and will heal the people. **Oh, there is no man not to have a demon in him**, and the demon frowns when you want to make it upset in man. Oh, the earth is full of demons and the people are the same, and the people do not know what it is, and what the demon does in man, and the people do not know what that is and what the Lord does in man there where He is able to reign in man. The demon keeps the man near him and near his, and the Lord keeps the man near Him and near His, for the darkness is great between demon and God, between man and God. **My book of today is the book of judgment in which I write the man's sins, for I look down on earth and this is how I write the book, and then I put it face to face with the man and before this I tell the man his worldly and devilish works, for the judgment of the creature is this time of My coming again as word after two thousand years from the Father to man, and he who believes in Me and in My word of today, that one gets up and understand My word of two thousand years ago either, and one like that gets up from the dead and becomes My disciples, the disciple of My holy will and a messenger of the Gospel of the resurrection. Amen.**

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Lord's Resurrection, from [27-04-2008](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

... Oh, son of this word that gives birth to sons! You adorn yourself with God by your work and, again, you alone cast away God by the work you do. **No one lifts you up and no one makes you fall, no one but you alone, and this by the work that you do between you and God, between you and your neighbor, good or evil, alive or dead, praised or full of shame, and in this way each one comes to be either to My right or to My left side by his work.** Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Descending of the Holy Spirit, from [15-06-2008](#).

\*\*\*

**Oh, My people, those in the tombs leap with comfort when they hear My voice into your midst**, and behold, those on the earth are turning their years away before My speaking of today, which those in the tombs are hearing, son. **My speech of today is the time of the judgment and it is preparing the waking up of those who are asleep, some to eternal life and some to eternal sufferance, as I spoke the word two thousand years ago.** I exhort all those on the earth to their good work, which may make their way to their eternal life with joy. I exhort all people to seek after My Scriptures of two thousand years ago and help themselves with My

teaching of that time, for he who reads in My Scriptures of that time finds the way. (See the selection topic: „[Resurrection of the dead](#)”, r.n.)

**Oh, read the book of My Gospel of that time, you, those on earth!** Do not take to read only and only those written by people. Also take the word of My Gospel and you will find in it the way, the truth and the life, which will make you free. Worship with the sign of the holy cross and ask for the wisdom of God and then read the book of My Gospel and you will be revealed by it and you will love it, for My word is a life-giving spirit and drives away from man the unfaith and ignorance and replace them with the way, the truth and the life. Oh, seek to do good to Me so that I may be able to call you the blessed of My Father, **for it will be painful for those who will be hearing on My day of glory when I will tell those who will have not loved Me:** «*Depart from Me, you cursed into the eternal fire, which is prepared for the devil and his angels; for I was hungry and thirsty, a stranger, naked, sick or in prison and you did not serve Me.*» (See Matt: 25/42-43) **Oh, seek to understand what it means to love and serve God on the earth.** Ask for this wisdom from Him, as because of the lack of God in man, the people do not understand God as it is to be understood the mystery of the love of God and its ministry for it. **Behold, I, the Lord, am on the earth with My throne of teaching, from which I judge the works of the man's life so that the man to receive the wisdom of My word.** **The river of life is My word into the midst of the Romanian people and this is how the mystery from the Scriptures of the river of life has been fulfilled on earth,** and on one side of the river and on the other the tree of life grows; God grows in the people and the Lord bears fruit and makes His disciples for the healing of the people as it is written. I do not shout in the streets but I work wonderfully, only for the man to come to believe and to drink and take and share and then this river to flow to the resurrection of many, for behold, the dead in the tombs leap with resurrection and confess, and I am the way of their confession, for they were remembered now, in the day past, on My altar of new Jerusalem, and they were released to come and sit at the table of My people, at the table of My church, at the table of My wedding with My bride.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the Sunday of the fearful judgment, from [22-02-2009](#).  
(On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

... Peace to you! I have given you the Holy Spirit, the Comforter. I have given you what I have and I teach you the peace of the humble spirit. He, only he is the spirit of the holy peace, the peace that comforts, sons! Other kind of peace and other kind of spirit, all come from the deceiver of this age. Oh, do not be hypocrite! **Oh, do not be revengeful, do not be greedy, do not pay evil with evil, because it is the time for the judgment to begin, and let it find you humble and repented, and in this way, you will be reckoned, for in what the man will be found in that will be judged.** Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Descending of the Holy Spirit, from [07-06-2009](#).

\*\*\*

Oh, I am strengthening you in the gift of the holy faith to be the footstool of My mysterious works, My people of today, for as little as you are, you are, and you are by My grace, for I am word on earth through you, and what should I have done if I had not found faith on earth for My coming of this time with so much river of word for the washing of the earth with it and for the calling the man out of sin to holiness, from carelessness to watchfulness, from death to life? **At least to wash My hands, at least to shake My legs, as having been sent by the Father to man, the man does not receive Me with his salvation from Me.** However, My

today's testimony is being written and is becoming a book between earth and heaven, and it is becoming seat a of judgment for every man who hears and does not do the works of life and who does not want to hear and believe in the One Who is coming from the Father again, as it is written to come. I come as word on earth because it is written to come in this way, and My coming is done mysteriously and it is at the middle of the night. Oh, there has not been a darker night than that of today's night. Those who are asleep sleep and do not get up at My voice. People sleep in their sins, for the sleep of sin is sweet to them. I have found a little seed of faith, now, in the time when I have to come and sound the trumpet for the man to get up and to come before the voice of My coming, and behold, I have built a dwelling place of coming of the sons, faithful to the mystery by which I come on earth. Oh, I have found faith on earth for the fulfillment of the Scriptures of My coming again from the Father to man as word full of power and full of spirit of resurrection, and with it, with the angel word, with this one I have woken up the angels to bring together with them at the table of My word those that will be, My elected ones, who separated and separate themselves for Me with their faith and love, and I preach Myself to them and then I give power to the pruning knife to go and do its work on earth, the work prophesied to be. Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the saint archangels, Michael and Gabriel, from [21-11-2009](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

Oh, I have come on earth to judge the living and the dead, as My disciples prophesied two thousand years ago that I would come again and that My kingdom would have no end at all. I have come to tell the man why he is punished, as it is written that I will come and each one will receive according to his work, and no one will be able to flee from the justice of everything, and I have come ahead of time to bring to the man the gift of repentance and that he may escape the punishment of his works and to come to Me in order to heal him by My word, as I worked two thousand years ago over those who were thrown down by sin, and I was giving them their salvation. No work on earth is given to man until first he is told about his deed, for which he must be punished, and this is how I also work, but I can heal the man from his guilt after he comes to know his guilt.

Oh, I have come on earth to speak with the man and to help him to repentance, so that I may remove his sin, which punishes him before God and that he may not receive according to his own deed, but to be happy by his forgiveness, for it is written: «*Blessed is he whose disobedience is forgiven, whose sin is forgiven. Blessed is the man to whom the Lord doesn't impute iniquity, in whose spirit is no deceit*», for he says: «*I acknowledge my sin to You. I did not hide my iniquity. I said, I will confess my transgressions to the Lord, and You forgave the iniquity of my sin*». (Ps: 32/1-5, - 32 MT = 31 LXX)

... – I, the Lord, am sealing now with My name the word of My prophet: without sanctification no one will see the Lord, no one will understand His coming. Amen.

I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, am speaking from heaven over the little garden of My word and it is written on earth and in heaven the word of My mouth, as it has been written in all the times through Moses and through all My prophets. I, the Lord, come to an end with My patience for those who do not believe. Behold, faith does not belong to everyone and it rather belongs to those who sanctify themselves with much holiness before Me, and many of those with holy law upon them will understand, and those who love lawlessness will not understand and will remain as they are, for I have been calling out to them and they have not wanted to

open to be able to save them, and **when the time comes for them to call Me, the door will be closed on the inside, as with the flood**, as in front of the unwise and foolish virgins, who did not watch for My coming.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Saint prophet, Elijah the Tishbite, from **02-08-2010**. (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

Oh, let no one marvel at the opposition, at the carelessness of those who hear and say that they do not hear, of those who know that I have to come and do not receive Me when I come, by those to whom I speak and do not do as I tell them. This is how I was received two thousand years ago, after I proved so much power among the people on earth in word and deed, and those who wanted to be great among people, kept on minding their own business and put Me away from over them when the Father had sent Me to shepherd them to eternal life, and there was no place on earth where I went and where I spoke, that My steps could not be seen over those who did not receive Me when I entered at them, and **so it will be today as well and this is how I will prove Myself as true God by My coming through My word of today, as it is written for Me to come and speak, and the dead to hear Me and to come to life if they want, if they have power to believe and to listen to My will upon them.**

**Oh, all the times have elapsed and there has come the time for Me to approach with the last days and I want to gather a people and to protect it from the time of judgment, because the judgment blows powerfully everywhere, and the Lord has the shovel in His hand and He cleanses His threshing floor and gathers the wheat in the barn, the chaff He throws into the fire, for this is written about the time of judgment and baptism with the Holy Spirit and with fire over the people, and the man does not know the sweet taste and full of eternal life of the Holy Spirit, Who cleanses the man from sin and Who makes him an angel, if man can humble himself and believe, for only the one who humbles himself has a way to the light before him, and the one who cannot humble himself receives the baptism with fire, which is bitter for man.**

Oh, My people from the spring, I thank you because you humble yourself to listen to My voice into your midst and bring before Me days of feast for My victory and yours on earth, as the days are full of darkness, son, and the devil works as well, and he is upset with you. Oh, get used, son, with every passing day, more and more, better and better and more faithfully to learn to believe that as the Father is in Me, likewise I am in those who take Me into your midst, and in whom I put My word so that they may speak to you, as I have whispered to them to come before Me with days of sacrifice and calling, to help Me in My victory against the serpent with many heads and with many horns and which I have to cut them one by one, whenever he gets them out, but without a tool, I cannot do My work. **I, the Lord, have sent you word and I give you the power to fulfill it, but you should also give Me your spirit to fill it with My love, which stands for everything, for without My love you can do nothing.** Then I told My disciples two thousand years ago: «*Apart from Me you can do nothing!*» (John. 15/5). And I am telling you today likewise, and I am also going to tell you, in great humility I am telling you, that I cannot work and fulfill without you as well, as I have given you power to become God's sons so that the Lord may have a way to do His work on earth, **the victory for the kingdom of the heavens with the people, after that the wrath will pass** (*See the selection topic: „The great tribulation”, r.n.*) **and after that faith remains, for faith will not pass away, because it is God's tool before Him on earth, and with it He cleanses his threshing floor from unbelief and from those who are unfaithful, and this is how the Lord's day will be on earth, and those who wait for the Lord to come with His day in another manner, these do**

**not know what to say and do not know what they have been waiting for.** (*See the selection topic: „[The end of the world and the Day of the Lord](#)”, r.n.*) However, those who are faithful wait for My promise for them: a new heaven and a new earth, and they have long endurance, not losing their patience like those who perish in this way then.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Lord's Transfiguration, from [19-08-2010](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

I am announcing Myself at the gates that I am entering as word into the book with My mother, the Virgin, because it is a feast among the saints for her in heaven and on earth. My book during these days received My today's word in it and stays open for My coming again from the Father to man, **to judge in it the living and the dead** and to bring the news in it, always the news of the new and endless beginning, as My Scriptures spoke about Me that I would work on earth in the last days. Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the [Coverage](#) of the Lord's Mother, from [14-10-2010](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

Behold, when I can tell them, I do so, only that they pretend that they do not hear, but I am the One Who is coming now and judging the living and the dead by this word and I am telling them that they always speak and say in their church that they wait for the resurrection of the dead and for the life of the age that is to be, and I am coming with what they say that they wait for, and I am coming as word on earth for the living and for the dead, because My Father is sending Me to fulfill everything that is written in the Scriptures for Me to fulfill, **and those who are asleep are preparing for their resurrection at My voice, which they hear, and the saints are getting ready more eagerly all the time to come with Me in the word when they hear Me that I come to you**, on the table with you with the food from above, **the angelic food, the food of those who are nourished with every word that comes out of God's mouth.** Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the great saint and martyr, Catherine, and of the great saint and martyr, Mercurius, from [08-12-2010](#).

\*\*\*

This word is the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit and is born in His manger into the midst of the Romanian people, as it was been ordained by God for the last days for the Lord to come, Whose kingdom will have no end. Amen.

The Holy Spirit, the Comforter becomes word from the Father and from the Son and is glorified with His power and His gifts over those who believe and over those who do not believe, for some, for their salvation and for others, for their judgment, because **it is sin, it is a heavy sin to say that this word is the devil or the man**, and this sin is made by those that are written to commit it, those who are not faithful, whose reward is written into the Scriptures: the fire and the gnashing of the teeth.

I, the Lord Jesus Christ, am born as word of Holy Spirit into My manger of word, here, into the midst of the Romanian people, for I have on its hearth a holy citadel of new Jerusalem, of life full of faith in man for My today's coming as word of the new birth of the world, **for this fulfillment of the Scriptures of new Jerusalem on earth is worked by faith too.**

Oh, by great faith, My mother Virgin received Me in her virgin womb and then she delivered Me as a godly Baby to the Jewish people, the people that did not receive Me and which was afraid of My coming on earth, and **it has kept its throne on earth up to this day**, (*With money, r.n.*), and they left Me to the heaven, but behold, the heaven is My throne and the earth is My footstool and those who are not faithful do not know this truth, (*See the selection topic: „The heaven – the throne, the earth – the footstool: the man deified”, r.n.*) oh, they do not know what they do when they want to erase My trace on earth. Those who were killing the people faithful to Me, calling them sorcerers and deceivers because of the miracles and the signs they were doing by their faith in Me, have made use of their reign. They have used their throne, those who were My enemies from My birth from the mother Virgin and up to My resurrection from the dead, after they gave Me over to be crucified, and up to My last day, when we will sit on the throne of glory for those faithful and unfaithful, as I am sitting now and reigning and fulfilling in this way. **Oh, I sit on the throne of word, and the word coming out of My mouth is an iron staff and I shepherd with it those who are faithful and I judge with it those who are not faithful and I fulfill as two thousand years ago the Scriptures of My coming from the Father to man, and My kingdom will have no end, and the kings of the earth have not received My kingdom and I do not have anything their kingdom as well.**

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Lord's Birth, from 25-12-2010 (Old style / after the Julian calendar) / [07-01-2011](#) (N.S.) (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

I am writing Myself into the book with the power of word, for two thousand years ago, two days before I was caught to be taken from the garden of My last prayer, the Garden of Gethsemane, to be taken to Caiaphas, who gathered the whole Sanhedrin to find false witnesses to give over Me to death, I told My disciples that in two days the Passover would come and that I would be taken and given to be crucified; however, I had also told them before that that he Son of Man would come again in His glory and all the angels would be with Him and He would sit on the throne of His glory and the nations will be gathered before Him; He will separate them as the shepherd separates the sheep from the goats, and He would put the sheep on His right side and the goats on His left side, and He would take the sheep to eternal life and the goats will give to eternal punishment. **Oh, what I told them at that time, teaching them everything, behold, it happens in this time as well, as this book, written on the earth with My today's voice is staying as the seat of judgment** and I have been writing Myself into it for more than fifty years with the nations of the earth, and I have been telling them of My coming and of My Gospel of that time, of My coming and My word of nowadays, the coming which I have been speaking to My disciples that it would be and that it would be fulfilled, as I spoke at that time.

... Oh, how well it would be with the man to stop for a moment before the Scriptures, which prophesied by My mouth, two thousand years ago, about My coming now, and behold how it is being fulfilled now! This day it has been read My word spoken two thousand years ago, but who is to animate the people to be careful at the day of My coming when I will separate the sheep from the goats? Oh, who can rest in peace at the thought that he might take after the sheep from the parable and stay carelessly for My day of glory then?

Oh, open your heart and not your mind, you, those who have heard in churches the Gospel of the memorial of My coming with the fearful judgment upon all the nations, which will be gathered on that day before My throne! You, all those who are healthy or not healthy, visited or not visited; all those who are big or small on earth, lords or servants, open your heart

and ear to hear and then the word to come to into your heart! Watch for that day! Wash and refresh yourselves for it and wait in this way for its coming, for it surely comes and it always comes to its preparation! Put away the sin from you and take on the little shirt that I like, that I may be able to place you at My table, clothed and not naked, lest you may be taken from the table and given to those who search for the wedding garment of those who are invited, chosen and faithful. Oh, come to your senses for My day of glory! Do not give ear to those who teach you that God is not and that He is not coming! They want to be gods and that is why they teach you to believe so and to say so. Take after My word, for God is coming to you on His way and He wakes you up to meet Him; however, you should not say that I have hindered you from your business or that I am slow in My coming to you, but you should rather believe that I am merciful and that I wait for your preparation and for your little garment, as My table of wedding requires of your life and its little garment. (*See the selection topic: „[The Wedding of the Lamb](#)<sup>45</sup>”, r.n.*)

I am concluding My word now on this day and I am sealing it with My name: the Lord, Jesus Christ.

If the one who sees this name sealed by My name ignores it as though it has nothing new in it, then such a man is against Me and he is against himself either. However, I am sealing My word for those who are faithful and for those who are not faithful, for those who love it and eat it, and also for those who look over it to have their thought concerning the voice of My word, which is always in the present, always today. **I am this word, I, the Lord Jesus Christ, within My coming with all the holy angels, and I am staying on the throne of My glory before all the nations to separate one from the other as the shepherd separates the sheep from the goats, and I will put the sheep on My right and the goats on My left and I will give each one according to his works**, and the sheep will go to the kingdom prepared for them by My Father from the foundation of the world, and the goats will go to their condemnation which they will have worked for them. Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the Sunday of the Fearful Judgment, from [19-02-2012](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

We set the word and a table of feast into the midst of the people of My today's word, and let the Romanian people bow and take from the table and find the Lord's speaking, for the Lord is on its hearth as word over the earth now, in the end of the time, and He calls this nation to salvation and to wisdom from above, for **the Father Sabaoth chose it two thousand years ago to be My path over the nations and to be a house of My coming**; furthermore, it also has to house My coming as word from the Father to man in its homeland, for I have to prepare the day of judgment, and it is much to be done for it, and **I have been preparing the Romanian people to work this day from its midst over the earth.**

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Birth of the Lord's Mother, from [21-09-2012](#).

\*\*\*

**Oh, I come into your way, man. Remember Me!** I wait for you to know Me as your God. Behold, you have made a Judge from your Maker. I sit on the throne of judgment for your works and I put them on My right or on My left side, and you will go there where they gather

---

<sup>45</sup> You can also see on: <https://app.box.com/s/2x0niuixe4waui8tajpqafm4hpstwi9i>  
<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VN01LgWPpsMmxJVFl5Um1SUUE>  
[http://www.mediafire.com/view/fuj2wfrbr75mwey/The\\_Word\\_of\\_God\\_about\\_the\\_wedding\\_of\\_the\\_Lamb.pdf](http://www.mediafire.com/view/fuj2wfrbr75mwey/The_Word_of_God_about_the_wedding_of_the_Lamb.pdf)

according to their kind. You cannot hide in you or in man; you cannot hide from God. You cannot kill Me so that I may no longer be, so that I may no longer know or see your estrangement from Me. Oh, remember your origin! Man was the work of My hands and I labored when I created him after I had made the heaven and the earth to serve him as his adornment and the man to rejoice over those that testify for Me before him, and I became tired while I was bringing them into being and then I rested from the labor of My spirit and body, for I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, was body from the very beginning, as God is, and I made man in God's image and after His likeness.

Oh, man, receive Me when I knock to receive Me! Turn back to your origin! Turn back before your works write your eternal place, **for man is sinful and he will not have any joy from sin.**

Oh, I sit on the throne of glory and I speak to man and I am surrounded by the angelic armies, as it is written into the Scriptures the sight of My glory. My very mouth spoke about the day when I would speak with all people, and two thousand years ago I said: «*But when the Son of Man comes in His glory, and all the holy angels with Him, then He will sit on the throne of His glory. Before Him all the nations will be gathered, and He will separate them one from another, as a shepherd separates the sheep from the goats. He will set the sheep on His right hand side, but the goats on the left. Then the King will tell those on His right hand side, 'Come, blessed of My Father, inherit the Kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world, for you have loved Me in those who were My little ones, giving them comfort.' Then He will say also to those on the left hand side, 'Depart from Me, you cursed, into the eternal fire which is prepared for the devil and his angels, for you have not loved Me in those that are My little ones.' These will go away into eternal punishment, but the righteous into eternal life.*» (See Matt: 25/31-46) This is what I spoke two thousand years ago and My word has remained on the earth. Let man measure his stature and his life in comparison with these two ways I have set for the human kind, and let him wake up his heart and his conscience if he wants, for this is not a game, and it is to pay attention to the voice of My mouth upon man.

There comes the time for the soul, there comes the news for My passions endured for man two thousand years ago and there comes a time for the fifty-days fasting for the awakening of the soul and for the washing of the body full of sin in man. (See the selection topic: „About fasting and almsgiving<sup>46</sup>”, r.n.) The parable set now before by the saints of My church even from the early times of the Christian people on earth, this parable is being set now, before the time of the fast so that it may work at the right time over the souls of the people. Oh, if only the people may pay attention to it! My word at that time has got mercy and justice in it. I have described everything to man so that he may know and choose by himself, for this is what I spoke to man in paradise; I told him what to do and what not to do and then he chose by himself and he chose to separate from God by disobedience and then by its sin. However, men have to pay attention to this, for My word of that time and the one now stays face to face with them and it is time for them to consider this. I stay like a nurse before them and I show the way to them and I tell them where to go and how to live, and behold, that is why I am coming now on the earth, and if I did not come as I am coming now, it would be harder for man, but it is written for Me to come, and that is why I am coming. **I am coming and sitting on the throne of My**

---

<sup>46</sup> You can also see on:

[http://www.bookrix.com/\\_ebook-lord-jesus-the-word-of-god-about-fasting-and-almsgiving](http://www.bookrix.com/_ebook-lord-jesus-the-word-of-god-about-fasting-and-almsgiving)

<https://drive.google.com/open?id=0B0VN01LgWPpsMEI0SVJaMlIIFNGs&authuser=0>

[http://www.mediafire.com/view/190ov76wty3pxt2/The\\_Word\\_of\\_God\\_about\\_fasting\\_and\\_almsgiving.pdf](http://www.mediafire.com/view/190ov76wty3pxt2/The_Word_of_God_about_fasting_and_almsgiving.pdf)

**glory, surrounded by all angelic armies and I am writing down on the earth the judgment of the man's works, and how shall I not do this when it is written for Me to come and to fulfill in this way?**

Oh, sons of men, oh, people of Adam, the first one built by My hand out of clay and breath of life, oh, come to meet Me, for I am sitting on the throne of glory and I am speaking to you and I am standing before you with the judgment of your works. **Oh, hear Me!** My word comes into your way to give you power and by it to become God's sons to be saved from the judgment for the works, for man does not work for God or for man on the earth, but only for himself, and this is sin and is added to the wages for the sin. **Oh, listen to My voice and make peace with God. I, the Lord, call you: prepare for your salvation!** I come into your way to support you, for you have lost your power to come back to Father God. I have to fulfill this page of the Scripture to draw all to the Father, but as many of them who may want to believe and seek to listen to My word in order to come back and to give themselves to Me?, so that I may also give them further to the Father, cleansed from sin and whitened through holiness for the day of My glory, then I will have them all around My throne and not only the angels; however, I will not have them near My throne to pronounce upon them the painful judgment, but I will have them for My glory with them, a glory like that of My angels.

... **Oh, be gentle and humble in your heart, you, those who chose to be with those on My right hand side!** Stand only for Me, you those who decided to be with the Lord and for love, for love has got its own consorts! Be sweet like God! **Do not answer evil with evil, but with good, with peace and with love,** that the evil may be weakened and swallowed by good, for it is much evil on earth, for its power and its work have to go down. Amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the Sunday of the fearful judgment, from [10-03-2013](#).  
(On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

I have tears in My cheeks and I am coming down from heaven with the saints above the little garden of My word into the midst of the Romanian people, and I am becoming the word of memorial of the day of the victory against satan, who interfered with the work of My church and got his spirit into it and overthrew the feasts of My saints from their places (*Changing a part of the feasts from the Old Style – O.S. – to the New Style – N.S., in the year of 1924, without a prophetic word from the Lord, and on the contrary, the prophets were against this, r.n.*), and he put enemies in the church ninety years ago and since then it has played as they have sung; however, I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, twenty two years ago, stood up with a synod of saints and fathers on the hearth of the Romanian people, and **I set My judgment seat on earth** to work from it by the spirit of prophecy and to speak to the church, as I have been working in all the times since I built the world, and I have not kept silent, as I am the Creator. By the word I made the heaven and the earth, for I am the Word of the Father Sabaoth, and the Father is in Me, and from age to age He is in the Son, and this is how God does His work; God does His work by the spirit of prophecy.

I have spread the news by My voice to the church of the Romanian people that twenty-two years ago, the heaven celebrated the victory on the earth on the hearth of this nation. I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, with a great synod of saints, angels, and bishops from heaven and earth, **established with the power from above a foundation stone, and on it the judgment seat, and on the seat, My word over the earth, which becomes a written book both inside and outside**, for it is divided in parts and it does not separate, for I am the book and the book is My word, and I fulfill by the word. Amen.

... Let those who say that there will no longer be people on earth in time but only very few of them no longer talk foolish things. Oh, there will be many, many of them and they will inhabit the earth as in heaven, for many people have been born from the beginning to the end and many have found their life in Me after that, **and they will get up by the mystery of the resurrection of the dead**, and then those, who are speaking foolish things now in order to fool all the people from margins to margins to make them forget about God and about resurrection, will see the foolish things they have spoken, but behold, **all those who were and are will be called to give an account before the Lord's judgment seat, and here it is where My dominion is and where its seat is**, and here is how I rule over those who have sided with Me to be their God and to walk with them, to have a house with them on earth and to come to them with those in heaven with a table of word, as I am doing at this time!

Excerpt from the Word of God at the 22-year celebration from the laying of the foundation stone of the Holy of Holies of the New Jerusalem, from [22-07-2013](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

I am sitting down with you at the table of word, My people. I have the heavenly suites at My table with you. We are getting ready to come down as word with power over the soul of the Romanian people on a day of the feast of the cross, the cross on which I was nailed and sentenced to death by the Jewish people, and this because of their lack of love for God, the man's Maker. **I will come and sit down; in six days I am going to come and sit down with great glory of word at My table with the Romanian people, for it is on its hearth that My Father has sent Me to come down as word on earth now, in the end of the time, and I am coming to set My throne of judgment and to call from it, far and wide, and the man everywhere to hear Me and to come back to God if he wants**, if he receives the One Who calls, the One Who sees, hears and speaks, the God of His visible and invisible things.

Excerpt from the Word of God at the feast of the Birth of the Lord's Mother, from [21-09-2013](#).

\*\*\*

I have written down for My coming the word into the midst of the Romanian people. I have room and board on the hearth of this people and I have a hospitable people and it has faith for My today's work over the earth, everything coming out at My word, everything by My power and by the great grace of God's creation, for My creation is this mystery working into the midst of this nation, in which I, the Lord, Jesus Christ, I have laid down My coming and My sitting on the reigning seat of My glory, as the word of My mouth was written two thousand years ago, for all the nations to stay under the glory of My word and to come together so that I may separate some from others as the shepherd separates the sheep from the goats to put the sheep on My right hand side and the goats on My left hand side and to tell them their destiny for eternity, as everyone's work was in his life on earth, **and this is how will happen, because God said so**.

I am writing down into My today's book the word of watching for those who receive My exhortation, My speaking over the earth. Oh, one is to watch for the day of separation, for on that day I will say to those on the right and to those on the left their place of inheritance, and it is good for each man to take very seriously into consideration for this moment, for those on the right will hear the voice of God's Son, Who will tell them: «*Come, blessed of My Father, inherit the Kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world; for I was hungry, and you gave Me food to eat; I was thirsty, and you gave Me to drink; I was a stranger and*

***you took Me in; naked, and you clothed Me; I was sick, and you visited Me; I was in prison, and you came to Me... Most assuredly I tell you, inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these My brothers, you did it to Me.*** (Matt: 25/34-40) Oh, and then I will say to those on My left hand, «***Depart from Me, you cursed, into the eternal fire which is prepared for the devil and his angels.***» (Matt: 25/41) **Moreover, after I will have finished this separation each one will go to his place he has prepared by his works, as it is written.**

Oh, behold, it is to be watched for that moment, and one should seriously consider My word of that time, for I did not take it with Me in heaven, but this word has remained on earth and it still has its power and truth.

And now, We are to put into the book the good meaning of this word, **because each one understands in his own way and no one pays attention to God and to His teaching.**

Oh, people of My word, oh, sons from the spring, let us split the thread in four for all the meanings sons so that it may be useful for many, for the man who takes pride in his works and faith, does not have the chance **to hear how God's word is to be understood.** I had been with My disciples two days before I was cunningly arrested by the ruling priests, by the scribes, and by the elders of the people, who conspired how they were to catch Me. I was with My teaching upon My disciples and I told them many parables about the Kingdom of the heavens, and I have told them one after the other, and then I clarified to them the day of My coming with the judgment for the works. After that we went to Bethany, telling them that I would be caught, crucified and buried, and then the woman with the myrrh came and it happened so for the preparation of My sacrifice, because she poured out this myrrh over Me. And when the day of the Last Supper came, I told them that the time of My betrayal had come. We finished the Supper and I revealed to them the one who was going to sell Me and we got out in the garden of Gethsemane and waited for Judas there and he came with those who caught Me, and **I went away from My disciples, from My brothers who were little** in the eyes of those who ruled over Jerusalem, since I, their Lord and Teacher had been found worthy of punishment by crucifixion and there were only two men of influence who had mercy on Me in time of trouble and they took My body and organized My burial, and **all the others found their place on My left hand side for the day when the fearful judgment would take place.**

Oh, sons, while I was speaking to My disciples, I spoke about the day when as a shepherd I would separate the sheep from the goats and I would put the righteous ones on My right hand side, for they had mercy on Me whenever they did it to one of the least of My brothers. **Oh, who would these brothers be? These are those who suffer with Me and for Me as My disciples suffered, My brothers without any price in the eyes of the rulers over the people, and they are those who follow Me with their life and not only with their works,** for I said: **«My mother and My brothers are those who listen to My word and fulfilled it when they are on earth»**, (See Matt: 12/48-50), and these have to be found, they have to be known, for they are the gold of the heaven on earth, and they have part with God in their life and after that, **and whenever they are shown mercy because they are Mine, and those who have mercy on them will surely not lose their reward.**

I told My disciples: **«Whoever will give you a glass of water because you are Mine, will not lose his reward».** Oh, is there still someone among those who think that they know and understand from God? Is there someone really, one who understands My word, well explained? Oh, if you, man, need the knowledge of a mature man, to whom you want to go with your offering for the help you want to receive, can anyone pledge for you before the one you knock

at his door? **Oh, the same is with the meaning about the least of My brothers, those who can open the kingdom of the heavens for many.** I am the King of those who love Me by suffering with Me and for Me on the way, as My disciples suffered, those who were despised for My name and who preached about the kingdom of the heavens to all those who believed or not in it.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the Sunday of the fearful Judgment, from [19-02-2017](#).  
(On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

I am writing Myself down with you into the book of My word during this time, My book with you, sons who are receiving Me to speak to you. I am strengthening your little hearts with the spirit of peace and holy hope, for My mysterious work with you works over the earth, and I pray to My Father for you to take care of Me with you, to take care of the fulfilling of the Scriptures for which He has sent Me on earth as word, for the Father works according to the book, but people need wisdom from above to understand the book, to know how to read in it, and I am bringing word into My book of today to sprinkle it over the people so that they may find it and grow in wisdom for God, for there are great fulfillments in waiting, and faith from heaven over the people is needed, and hope is needed, as well, sons.

Into My book of two thousand years ago with My disciples of that time, I wrote that I would come with all the holy angels and I would sit among them on the throne of My glory and all the nations would gather and stand before Me, and I would separate some from the others as the shepherd separates the sheep from the goats and I would pass the sheep on My right side and the goats on My left, and I would bless those on My right side because they had visited Me and helped Me when in need of bread, water and clothes, because they had been near Me in weaknesses, because they had comforted Me in times of trials and they had done these whenever they had done it to the least of My brothers, to those who had suffered for Me and with Me, carrying out My work with its tasks; however, those who had not done this would stay on My left hand side and receive the wages of being idle and not working or helping, while those who had been close to Me and helpful would go into eternal life, as it is written.

I was preparing the hope of their reward for My disciples, because the time was coming near to be given into the hands of those who had no mercy on Me when they saw Me in pains and shortcomings, and behold, those who are remembered in My Gospel of today are divided in three parts. **First come those who seem to be insignificant in the eyes of men because of My name, because of My work with them and because of the cross they have been carrying. Then come those who help them with mercy and faith, and in the end there come those who have ignored those who are My least ones in the eyes of those who have thought that they are the big ones, who boast that are and can do everything in My name.**

Oh, sons, those who think that they are wise and that know to interpret the Scriptures do not understand the Lord. Oh, how are they supposed to understand the Scriptures if they do not take after the Lord in love and humility. The Gospel of this Sunday, is read and remembered in churches, and it was ordained by the saints with great meaning close to the beginning of the Lent, but it passes by the mind and ear of those who are gathered, for they do not have a mind from heaven with the help of which to interpret My speaking, the word which judged then those who did not know Me and did not help Me, but on the contrary, they oppressed My disciples, those insignificant in their eyes, and those who were strong in their authority over the people.

**Oh, how are the people to understand who are My least ones, the most insignificant in the eyes of the great? My least ones are My brothers; they are those who love Me with self-denial and serve Me after My will,** and I take care of them by those who are merciful, by those who have a good heart, who take care of those who are under My cross and help My steps when I work on earth through those who receive Me and listen to Me and stay under the burden of the cross with patience and hope, and **I, the Lord, prepare them a reward on My right side for those who sustain My course and work on earth.** (See the selection topic: „[About fasting and almsgiving](#)”, r.n.)

In order to sustain the Lord and earn wages from Him, people have to know how they can do this. However, they learn and do otherwise, and **all their ignorance comes upon them because of the lack of their looking into the Scriptures, which they should interpret and study with great care and prayer to their knowledge.** **Oh, if you do not ask the Lord to open your mind when you want to put your hand and open the Scriptures, behold, that is why you do not understand what the Lord has written in them for your wisdom, man who do not know from God!**

Oh, learn well the mystery and the work of the Scriptures, My people, because your power comes from Me, do not forget that. **You are the little one, the most insignificant in the eyes of those who are clothed in the vestments used for the saints,** and they do not love you because you are Mine and they denigrate you either, and more than that, they slander you; however, your light shines on your face, into your midst, for I am with you in the world and I am your light and **I want to make you the light of the world and I want you to serve Me like that,** and I also want to be able to say on My day of glory: “Let there be light!” And you should open your flower and show your growth from God, your Christian stature, **church sharing light, to which I may be able to call the nations and to tell them: Come, come and receive light!** (See the selection topic: „[The true church](#)”, r.n.)

Now, peace to you! And let us come down into the book with those who wait in queue to come with Me on their day of synod among the saints: the bishops with whom I have been doing My work of today, Basil, Gregory and John.

Oh, remain with the book open, sons, and receive the Lord, for the Lord is coming to you, and He is coming with His saints, oh, sons. Amen, amen, amen.

Excerpt from the Word of God on the Sunday of the Fearful Judgment, from [11-02-2018](#). (On [Calameo](#); on [archive.org](#); on [jumpshare](#); on [Google Drive](#))

\*\*\*

*The sequel of this document will soon be published, after the translation, r.n.  
Text **emphasis in bold** belong to the redactor (editor).*

*You can also see the following thematic selections:*

[\*\*Romania – The New Jerusalem – The New Canaan\*\*](#)

[\*\*The apocalyptic trumpets\*\*](#)

[\*\*The apocalyptic fire;\*\*](#)

[\*\*What defiles a man, what enters or what comes out of him?;\*\*](#)

[\*\*Enoch and Elijah;\*\*](#)

[\*\*Resurrection of the dead;\*\*](#)

[\*\*The false prophet and the ecumenism;\*\*](#)

[The dead hear My voice;](#)  
[The rapture of the Church](#)  
[The antichrist and the apocalyptic beast](#)  
[About the kingdom of God](#)  
[The true church](#)  
[The great tribulation](#)  
[The mystery of the man and woman](#)  
[About fasting and almsgiving](#)  
[About the graven image and the sign of the cross](#)  
[The mystery of humankind salvation - the mystery of incorruptibility](#)  
[The coming in a visible way](#)  
[As in the days of Noah](#)  
[The Wedding of the Lamb](#)  
[The fearful judgment](#)  
[This word is the river of life](#)  
[He comes the same way as He ascended: He comes with the clouds](#)  
[About the Book of the Lamb - The Book of Life](#)  
[The Book of the Lamb \(The Book of Life\) - The Word of God](#)  
[The glory of God](#)  
[The changing of the holidays – renunciation of faith](#)  
[The heaven – the throne, the earth – the footstool: the man deified](#)  
[As lightning that comes from the east, so is the coming of the Lord](#)  
[About baptism](#)  
[The apocalyptic white horse](#)  
[The kingdom of one thousand years](#)  
[The sign of the Son of Man](#)

*The following thematic selections from God's Word will be published immediately after translation:*

The End of the world and the Day of the Lord;

### **On the same theme from other sources**

(The Lord): "How it will go with the judgement of Jerusalem, it also will happen with a future large world judgement, when I entirely will finish off the great whore of Babel. But this will be a judgement like during [the times of Noah](#) and like during the times of Sodom and Gomorrah.

Also then big signs will take place on earth, at sea and in the sky, **and I will awaken servants who will foretell the future** and who will announce the coming judgement several times. But the haughtiness of man will not hear them, and even if he would listen to them, he still would not believe their words, but laugh them off as fools. But this will be a sure sign, that the great judgement with great certainty will take place, which will consume all culprits of evil.

Also during that time some youths will have visions and some maidens will foretell the things to come. Good for them who will thereby better themselves and truly become converted!

This, however, will be easily recognisable, like one recognizes from a figtree that spring is near, namely when the (bods) become juicy and start to break open.

Their will be large separate wars among the nations and one nation will attack the other; their will also be high inflation and all kinds of pestilence illnesses will arise, as it has not yet occurred among mankind. Also large earthquakes will take place in advance so that the people

can admonish themselves to atonement and loving actions. Good for them who will do accordingly!

But many will not take any note of it and will ascribe everything to the blind forces of nature, and the foretellers will be scolded swindlers and many will be thrown into the dungeon for the sake of My name, and under great threats of punishment they will be prohibited to speak in My name and to announce the coming judgement. Who will not do the will of the great whore of Babel, will be in big trouble.

But all this must take place about seven-hundred years before the judgement, so that in the end nobody can say, that he was not warned sufficiently. From now not fully 2000 years will pass; and this will be apparently a youngest but at the same time also last judgement on this earth.

Only from then on [Paradise will be placed on earth](#) and a lamb and wolf will peacefully live in one stable and will eat from one bucket.

**However, close to the judgement the sign of the Sun of Man will be seen in the sky, which means the heaven in man will recognize Me as the only Lord of heaven and earth, and man's soul will praise Me a lot.**

But this is still not the perfection of man. However, if I will then appear illuminated and bright before all mankind in the clouds of the skies with all heavenly powers under the sound like many war - and judgement trombones, namely the true heaven, which is in the heart of man, then the judgement of the world will be there.

The right person will then enter My magnificence and the culprits of evil will be consumed by the fire of My just rage and enter the kingdom of their evil works, which is prepared for all incorrigible devils. Since who voluntarily chooses hell, he then should also be cursed in it, as it is cursed in itself. Just like the good forever stays good, evil will also forever stay evil in itself and will be the everlasting foundation which forever will serve Me as a rest for My feet.

**I Myself out of My primordial divine personality will not judge anybody, but all this will be done by My word which I have spoken to you.** Since once I have ascended to My kingdom, **I will never return to this earth in the flesh, but only in the spirit, in the word, and it will be as it was in the beginning where it says: In the beginning was the word and the word was with God and God was the word.** But the word has taken up flesh and lived among the people. He, which means, I came to My own and Mine have not recognized Me; for the world and its flesh have made them all blind and deaf.

I am now with you a person in the flesh; but therefore I cannot give to you all the power of My spirit. However, if later on I will not be among you in the flesh like now, but be among you only in the spirit, then I also will be able to provide you with all strength and power of My spirit, which of course I am since eternity. In the spirit and the power I will stay with you until the end of time, for which this earth will still exist, and until it has ripened for Me the last judged spirit. However, with this earth the cradle for the children of God will forever extinguish. From then on everything will be judged spiritually.

I have told and showed you several times already, how it will be on this earth. Therefore wait with patience for the certain redemption, which will not stay away, and do not wish for a world judgement before its time! Since when it will come, it will still be too early for you and even more for those who will be judged; since in judgement love and mercy are far away, and each soul will be handed over to its own help, so that she bitterly can experience, how totally useless her futile, temporal help of the world people was. - and now tell Me, if you have understood everything well!"

From THE GREAT GOSPEL OF JOHN - BOOK 6, chapter 174

\*

### The judgment on paganism

Now **My old disciples** said: "Lord and Master, You have promised us that, while we are here, You would tell us more about it. Thus, do it now, since it probably is now the best moment for it."

I said: "When it is the best moment, I surely will know best. And besides, I already have told you already a lot about it, what will certainly also happen, for I may change nothing to the free will of man – and you cannot change it also.

However, with My birth, the judgment of the heathens has already begun everywhere. It now continues increasingly and will still continue for almost 2.000 years until the full light among the people on this Earth.

As you can see now in the morning sky how all kinds of clouds are forming and are piling up at the horizon as if they want to stop the rising of the sun, so also great numbers of all kinds of obstructing clouds will rise up sky high against the coming great rise of the eternal and spiritual sun of truth, and will do great harm among the people. But they finally will not be able to stop the great rise of the sun of truth.

You just have seen many beautiful stars shining in the sky, and also in the west you have seen stars that were glittering deep into the night. Look, these preceded as good messengers the still visible messengers of the morning and worked during the night. And that is now your task.

However, when brighter morning messengers will come up at the spiritual morning horizon, then this will be a sign that the great and general sun of life and truth will soon follow. Its very bright light will be a relentless judgment for all lies and deceit that together with its followers and worshippers and its great worldly pomp will be slung into the abyss of contempt, righteous wrath and forgetfulness. For then, the enlightened people will not think back anymore about the deceit and the judgment that lasted so long.

But already now you can observe quite well that the mass of clouds that looked so threatening black is having golden edges that are lightening up. So you also will notice during that time that the people who shortly before were still totally dark and true enemies of the light of truth, are from all sides more and more enlightened and are becoming brighter by the light rays of the truth. And further also, radiating themselves, they become enemies of the old lie. And such enlightening by the sun of truth out of the Heavens which is drawing near to its full rise, will be My sign of the Son of Man for all true people on Earth and the beginning of the great judgment on the harlot of the new Babylon.

Then those who love the truth will burst out for joy and will praise Me, for I already have sent them before the sign of My rise at the sky of the inner spiritual day. But the enemies of the truth will start to wail and gnash their teeth, and they will – as far as this will still be somehow possible – try to hide themselves into dark corners, together with their continuously decreasing number of followers, which will however be of no use to them, because when at that time the full sun of truth will have risen, its light will totally enlighten all dark corners and holes, and the enemies of the light will no more find, nowhere on the whole Earth a place of refuge.

I Myself will however be in that sun as the eternal Truth, and by means of its light I will be ruler and leader of the people's life and of their temporary, spiritual and eternal destiny.

And by this I have shown you now the full and well understandable truth about the great judgment of the new and the old paganism. But for the sake of the people I will give you another image that you also can tell the people, but not without the right explanation. Let us now quietly continue to view this morning scene."

From THE GREAT GOSPEL OF JOHN - BOOK 8, chapter 46

\*

### The coming judgments

Thus, let everyone be full of meekness and humility. By that you will give each other the greatest and most true human honor, and live and have dealings with each other in peace and quietness.

However, thirst for honor and pride will awaken resentment, offence, contempt, grudge, anger and finally vengeance, war and its evil consequences. The one who is proud and is thirsty for honor is also always full of self-interest and greed, and the sad consequence for the fact that he only wants to acquire everything for himself to increase his worldly honor, is that hundreds and thousands of people around him have nothing and must live in the greatest poverty and need, as it was the case during the time of Noah, and will be the case even more during the last time of the new paganism.

But this evil and complete hellish condition among the people will be the judgment that they will cause themselves. The enormous number of poor and oppressed people will finally rise against their extremely proud oppressors and will make a short work with them, and this will be a second deluge by the fire of the finally too badly and too heavily oppressed poor people.

But during that time, also a natural fire will destroy many places, for because of a too highly inflated pursuit of earthly gain during that time, the people will penetrate like malicious worms into the depths of the Earth, will search therein all kinds of treasures and will also find them. However, once they will have reached the mighty layers of buried ancient forests of the Earth and will use them for the glowing and melting of metals and still for many other things, then also, the latest judgment which they will prepare for themselves, will be at the door.

Yet, the people who will then live in the great cities of the kings and the mighty of the Earth of that time will have to suffer the most.

Therefore, always stay meek and humble, and by that in true neighborly love, then no judgment will be called over you, because where during that time the people will live according to My order, there will be no last judgment. I have told you this now beforehand with the purpose that you will also tell and proclaim it to the people, so that finally no one can bring forward the excuse that he had not been warned for the danger."

**All of them** said: "Lord and Master, with Your help, we truly will not lack the zeal for the good and true cause. But there are many people on the Earth, which is big and vast, and we will not be able to come to every place, and so, the evil will continue to be rampant between that which is good and true, and we probably will not be able to limit it completely."

I said: "You certainly will not be accountable for that, just like every truly good person in My name. For it is sufficient that the truth is proclaimed to the people. If they will live and act according to it, is completely their concern. Whoever will live and act according to it, will not come into the judgment, but will receive eternal life and be blessed."

From THE GREAT GOSPEL OF JOHN - BOOK 8, chapter 51

\*

### About future events

You know that someone who has become rich in earthly goods has most of the time also become in his heart as a stone of insensitiveness and without love. What does he care about the many thousands of other people who are tormented by hunger, thirst and still other disasters, for he is well provided for, has never felt hunger or thirst and has an abundance of treasures to please him with every other pleasure, so that he does not have to taste any boredom or any other displeasure.

But then, where does such a person stand in his inner spiritual sphere of life? I say to you: on the point of eternal judgment and its death, and his whole circle of acquaintances is not far away from it.

Besides that, remember what I will proclaim to you: when there will be a lot of Epicures on the Earth, a general judgment over all the people on this Earth will also soon be allowed by

God. Then we will see if somewhere there will again be men who will stand up with the measuring stick in their hand and dare to say to their fellowmen: ‘Look, I have measured this big piece of land, I have indicated its boundaries and declare this as my complete inviolable property, and he who has the brutality to dispute this or will only say: ‘Friend, everyone of us has the right to snatch this imagined right out of your hands, as long as he has the power and the means to do it’, I will punish with death.’

I say to you: at that time such people will never exist, for when next time I will come again on this Earth to keep judgment over such dead epicures, but also to give the reward of life to those who out of love for God and their fellowman have suffered much misery and distress, then the Earth will no more be measured with any measuring stick for the benefit of one person only, but wherever one will stand, he will also reap and provide for his need. And the people will well support one another, and no one will say: ‘Look, this is my property and I am lord over it.’ Because then men will perceive that I alone am the Lord, and that they all are brothers and sisters.

It is true that this should also be the case among the people now, but in this middle period of development of men who are still not purified by the big fire of life, it will stay allowed, but from now on, it will not be a full 2.000 years anymore. After that, the spirit will predominate strongly with men and on the Earth no more ‘mine’ and ‘his’ will be seen, nor will be talked about it.

You, who are now My friends, possess a big piece of land of the Earth that has been measured to you. Ask yourselves who measured it to you as your legal property, and the answer will be: the laws made by men, and your money and other treasures to which again only men have awarded an idle value to it.

From God’s point of view, the whole Earth belongs to all men in equal measure, as this was the case in the beginning. Wise men should divide it according to the need of the people and should teach them to cultivate it, and then the fruits should be partly distributed by the wise men and the surplus should be kept in warehouses and storehouses that are arranged for that, so that no one in the community should suffer need.

But if the rich and mighty will draw everything unto themselves, a lot of people must by that become very poor and live their lives in great misery and distress, because everything belongs to the few rich and mighty but nothing to the poor, except what the rich and mighty want to give them in a scanty measure for the heavy work that they have done for them.

However, these things cannot change for the moment. Therefore, you, rich and mighty, you should be true friends regarding your poor brothers and sisters, and show them love. Feed the hungry, quench the thirsty, clothe the naked, comfort the sad ones and free the prisoners who by your greediness are unnecessary pining away in the dungeons of their bodies by your power and your laws, but even more so in the dungeons of the night of their soul. Go and free them, then I will free you from the power of death and judgment.

Be in the future only My manager with your earthly goods, then in return I will give you eternal life, for I have the power for it and can give it to whom I want. With the same measure with which you will mete, you also will be meted by Me.

Look, this is also a good and completely true explanation of the little cloud of light, which has summoned you to seek the truth and life.

Now you have found the truth in Me. Therefore, make it also as your own, then you will live, and the death of matter will no more make you think that you are mortal human beings, but from now on immortality will remain to be part of you.’

From THE GREAT GOSPEL OF JOHN - BOOK 8, chapter 182.

\*

### **The conditions for the return of the Lord**

**The old innkeeper** said: "Yes, Lord and Master, we surely have all understood this very well. It is, what concerns the 4 kinds of fires of purification for men and the whole Earth, certainly not rejoicing or pleasant, and one could rightly ask why this is allowed by a supremely wise and supremely good God. But precisely because God is supremely wise and supremely good, He also will know best why He allows all these things. But we still do thank You for this prediction of the future and we are now very glad that we live already now on this Earth during Your 1<sup>st</sup> coming, for as far I have understood it now, it is in this time still considerably much better among men of the Earth than it will be during Your 2<sup>nd</sup> coming.

I certainly cannot have any idea where of what kind of great cities men will build in course of time and how they will use the power of the elements and even regulate and control the lightning. However, I and certainly all of us are glad that we do not understand it and that we even can see that the power of the elements are guided by Your wisdom and might, for if we would already understand it, then the terrible time of purification by the 4 kinds of fire would certainly come sooner than You, o Lord and Master, have announced to us now.

But since You were now so merciful to inform us beforehand as a sure fact that You personally and lastingly will come to men for a 2<sup>nd</sup> time to this Earth, then You still could tell us where on this Earth You will come back to men. What will be the name of that country, the place and that happy people?"

I said: "Friend, on your question I cannot give you an answer that you would understand, for in that time many new places, countries and peoples will arise that still do not have a name now. But the fact that I will come back to Earth to that country and in that place where among the people there will still be the most and greatest living faith and the most and greatest true love for God and fellowman, that you can accept and believe as completely sure and fully true.

However, when I will come, I will not come alone, but all those who belong to Me, who were already for a long time with Me in My Kingdom of Heaven, will come with Me in multitudes and will strengthen their brothers who are still walking in the flesh on the Earth. And so there will be a true communion between the already blissful spirits of Heaven and the people of the Earth, which will really mean a very great comfort to the people of that time.

And now you know everything that was necessary for you to know. Act accordingly, then you will reap eternal life, for I will awaken you on the youngest day."

Then **Kado** said: "O Lord and Master, will this then already happen tomorrow? because every new day is for us the youngest day."

I said: "I do not mean an earthly day, but a spiritual one in the beyond. When you will have left your body and will enter into the Kingdom of the spirits, then this also will be your youngest day, and I will free you from the judgment of matter, and this is the awakening on the youngest day.

Since it is now already around midnight and we have a long trip ahead of us tomorrow, we will for now go to rest."

When I expressed this wish, they all stood up, thanked Me once more for everything and the innkeeper himself guided us to a big and very tidy bedroom where we took a refreshing rest until the morning. It is obvious that the Greeks were discussing with each other for still a long time about everything they had heard.

From THE GREAT GOSPEL OF JOHN - BOOK 8, chapter 187.

\*